



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

Br

3931

3.10



B- 3931.3.10(35)



HARVARD
COLLEGE
LIBRARY

REMAINS
HISTORICAL & LITERARY
CONNECTED WITH THE PALATINE COUNTIES OF
LANCASTER AND CHESTER,

PUBLISHED BY
THE CHETHAM SOCIETY.

VOL. XXXV.

PRINTED FOR THE CHETHAM SOCIETY.

M.DCCC.LVI.

Bu 3931.3⁴.10(35)
v





COUNCIL FOR 1854-55.

JAMES CROSSLEY, Esq., F.S.A., PRESIDENT.

**REV. RICHARD PARKINSON, D.D., F.S.A., CANON OF MANCHESTER AND
PRINCIPAL OF ST. BEES COLLEGE, VICE-PRESIDENT.**

WILLIAM BEAMONT.

THE VERY REV. GEORGE HULL BOWERS, D.D., DEAN OF MANCHESTER.

REV. THOMAS CORSER, M.A., F.S.A.

MATTHEW DAWES, F.S.A., F.G.S.

EDWARD HAWKINS, F.R.S., F.S.A., F.L.S.

THOMAS HEYWOOD, F.S.A.

W. A. HULTON.

REV. F. R. RAINES, M.A., F.S.A.

THE VEN. JOHN RUSHTON, D.D., VICAR OF BLACKBURN.

JOSEPH B. YATES, F.S.A.

ARTHUR H. HEYWOOD, TREASURER.

WILLIAM LANGTON, HON. SECRETARY.





GAWTHORPE HALL.

FARM ACCOUNTS

WORTH

THE
HOUSE AND FARM ACCOUNTS
OF THE
SHUTTLEWORTHS

OF GAWTHORPE HALL, IN THE COUNTY OF LANCASTER,

AT

SMITHILS AND GAWTHORPE,

FROM SEPTEMBER 1582 TO OCTOBER 1621.

EDITED BY
JOHN HARLAND, ESQ., F.S.A.

PART I.

PRINTED FOR THE CHETHAM SOCIETY.

M.DCCC.LVI.



Stewards' House and Farm Accounts

OF

NOTICE.

In consequence of the length to which the present work has extended, it has been found necessary to divide it into two portions, the present being PART I.

(this is payed).

1582.

Receyved sithence the seventh of Sept'ber 1582 as foloweth : —

*besse [beasts] taken into the lower grounds at Smythiles
anno domini 1582.*

In primis John Robert ij oxen, xiiij^s. Jas Greves, a stirke and a twinter [twain-winter, two winters old] viij^s ij^d xpoffer hill, a twinter kowlt x^s vj^d m^r leaver of the chamber one beast gate and

a halffe x^s vi^d (the halffe baste is payed for) Homfrey Atherton eleven besse the price for every one vij^s (M^r Leaver of the chamber did take out the s^d beastes and had theme in but for iiij weekes.)

Horses goinge in the lower ground at Smythills.

Homfrey Atherton a geldinge x^s Richard lever of little lever x^s

Besse taken into egburden.

Hughe Woode a twinter and a stirke iiij^s viij^d xpoffer hill iiij oxen xvj^s the said xpoffer iiij oxen for a three weekes ij^s Rauffe Bleasdale one twinter ij^s viij^d Robert Heaton one beast iiij^s George Longworthe ij beastes viij^s Hughe Woode ij stirkes iiij^s Hamer Crompton ij stirke vj^s Robert grenenoughe ij oxen for a three weekes xij^d Hughe woode a stirke from the vijth of June untill michelmas xxij^d Hughe woode a stirke from Whitsonday untill St. Margarett daye viij^d Dakin, one stirke from the sixt of June unto michelmes ij^s Thomas marche for ij beastes from the viijth of September xvij^d Ellis houlden xj lames from the xxth of June [no sum]. Hughe woode x lames from the xxvijth daye of June unto the second of September ij^s iij^d Seathe man a stirke from the third of Julie unto the sixte of Auguste vij^d Hughe woode ij oxen from the xxth of Julie untell the third of aguste xij^d Edmund Turner viij lames from the xxth of Julie untell the vijth of aguste painge for the same iiij^d.

Horses in egburden.

Hughe woode a horse viij^s Rauffe Bleasdale a yeare ould cowlte iiij^s Roger Walmisley a horse viij^s James Molineux ij twinter coultres xij^s m^r Leaver of the chamber a yearinge cowlte for a fortenight viij^d Gilbert Weather one horse from the xxvjth daye of aprill and taken out the first of June xx^d the said Gilbert ij horses from the iiijth daye of Meaye and taken out the xvijth of June iiij^s Homfray Atherton a horse half a score iiij^s Rob^t Stones a horse from the xvijth of maye untill michelmas [no sum].

TINGREAVE, 1582.

Haye ground sett at Tingreave.

Richard Whalell, halfe an acre iiij^s Henrie Dicconson an acre viij^s Ux: Bradshaghe a rowde lande [one rood measure, a fourth of an acre] ij^s Ux: Edmundson halfe an acre iiij^s James Waringe halfe an acre iiij^s Ric: Armetrydinge and m'gerie meaire eyther of them a rowd land iiij^s Thom's Turner halfe an acre iiij^s Ux: ffisher ij rowde landes vj^s Peter Debden halfe an acre iiij^s Ux: Debden a rowde lande ij^s Will'm Bretherton a rowd land ij^s Ux: Prescottt an acre ix^s Thomas Langton halfe an acre iiij^s Ric: Wayringe a rowd land ij^s John Roo an acre w^{ch} he must pay for the same ij^s and he must also sheare one close of corne of his owne proper chardges and have the edeshinge of the said close as well in considerac'on that he haith the said acre of meadowe for ij^s as also the edish in the said close w^{ch} is ij acre and one rowd land or thereaboutes.

Gyste [Agistment] taken at Tyngreave.

Homfray atherton thre beastes, xxx^s James atherton three beastes xxx^s xpoffer hill three beastes xxx^s John roe towe beastes xvj^s.

Payed out of this mony w^{ch} I recev'd for paye at tyngreffes w^{ch} was iiij^{li} xiiij^s unto m^r mullynex v^s for rente Item unto m^r stopforthe for winde corne seewer xiiij^s iiij^d Item payed for movinge [mowing] and gettynge haye at tyngreffes xxv^s vij^d.

Sould unto Richard Leaver so muche woole as comethe unto xiiij^{li} vij^s due to be paid at michelmas and I have his bound for the same.

Sould to Homfray Atherton so muche woole as comethe to liiij^s and I have a bill for the same.

Barlie sould at tingreave by will'm Duckworthe.

In primis xxij^{li} meates [metts] iiij^{li}. sould by the said Will'm viij meates of barlie and halfe a pecke xxij^s vj^d due to be paid at

michelmas next. sould bee Homfrey Atherton xxijth meates of barlie unto Hughe Tomson the pryce iij^{li} to bee paid at michelmas next. Barlie sould by the said Homfrey at Howle to bee paid at michelmas next iij meates, the pryce vij^s vj^d.

haye ground sete att lastoke, anno domini 1582.

In primis unto John morres an aker caled the horne meddowe x^s the said John the littell meddow v^s John warintoun one aker and a rowd land caled Drylowse xij^s iij^d John holme halffe an aker iij^s vj^d John horabine an aker viij^s roberte houlden halffe a rowde land and towe falle xvij^d m^d that my mestier rased my [wages] gene John horebien towe shillinges agene in considera- c'one of his povertie.

1582.

Sould unto Markeland of wyggane towe horssies for fiffe markes due to be payed at candelmes nexte. Sete at howle one closse of eddies. [eddish] unto a thrie wyke after crestemas for v^{li} vj^s viij^d due to be payed at crestemes nexte.

Cattell taken to gresse in Egbordeyn the iijth day of May

Anno Domini 1583, as followeth :

Imp'mis Robert Broke two oxen and a cowe xij^s Willyam Holme a whye twinter ij^s viij^d a coult iij^s a heffer iij^s Fyve beast-yates and a halffe xxij^s Three beast-yates xij^s; a horse viij^s; a mear of twoe yeares of age vj^s; a horse for a moneth xx^d; a coulte of the age of twoe yeares vi^s; a stirke ij^s; twoe oxen viij^s; a weake gresse for a horse vj^d; foure stirkes the halffe score iij^s.

(Heds or Tilles only.)

Cattel taken into the Mosse at Lostocke the iij day of maye as folowethe, 1583.

Haye ground settet at hoole in the xxvth yeare of the Reann of the queenes ma^{tie} y^t nowe is after xj^s the acre to these psons hereafter followinge. 1583.

Item the barne Crofte was sete for xxvj^s.

Haye ground sete at tingreve, 1583, foure akers and thrie rowde landes for xxxix^s. recved for fivffe akers of haye ground at padiam l^s.

Haye grounde sete at lastoke 1583 shepcote-heye — bendwode gresse — the greate marldearthe at scoule bancke, 1583.

[FARM AND HOUSEHOLD ACCOUNTS.]

These sommes folowing be payed as written and allowed as appeareth by the note in thende thereof.

Mony laide owte sithence the ixth day of September a.d. 1582.

James Norres for a fatte calffe and a quere of paper vij^s viij^d.
John Longworth for gettynge of haye ij^s.

Mony payed for gettynge haye at Lastoke. Geffray Astelaye and John Morres for gettynge eigete aker xij^s ix^d Jno Morres for gettynge mouinge and ledinge an aker and a rovde land iiij^s tabley [tabling, food] of Xpoffer Hill when the corne was throssen at Lastoke iiij^s ij^d. Payed for spices at Manchester vj^s x^d. For slate vj^s viij^d; rigginge hovsses at Smitheles vj^s; leydinge towrrfes xij^d A glasier for mendinge wyendowes at Smitheles vij^s viij^d Rychard the smithe for showinge ij^s; for nales to the glasier ix^d. To the smithe for exeltrie cloutes [axle-tree clout-nails] and for makynge staplyes to set the loke upon tende [tenth, teind, tithe] barne dowre viij^d. Ledinge tiethe [tithe] at Blackrode xiiij^s vj^d. A markynge ieren xij^d; slates ij^s vj^d; axel-triclov^t neles iiij^d; libbinge of towe bules viii^d; slateinge xix^s viij^d; malte xij^s; a quiere of paper iiij^d. Towe sheffe of errovesse [arrows] and a bowe v^s vj^d. The smithe for showinge oxen xvij^d. Ambrosse Wrove for brvinge [brewing] xij^d. John Horebyn, upon the erlynges [arles, money paid to bind a bargain] of a bargene

for dichinge xij^d; a yalde iij^d; a lovde of malte xij^s; halffe a calffe ij^s; foure bowes iij^s vij^d; mending the horse clowes when the[y] came from Londone iij^s; nine poundes of hoppes xvij^d; butter ix^d; a dowssone [dozen] of holteres xx^d; a pare of trasseis [traces] vj^d; a dowsone of pewder spones xvj^d. A letter charregd from Bowld vj^d. Towe sheffe of arrowes v^s. A quarter of myttone xij^d. Thrie dowssone of arrove hedes xij^d. A dowssone of bowe stringes vj^d. A whippe sawe iij^s iij^d. For the gresse of towe shipe when the[y] wyer lost vj^d. Spente in the siekyng of the same vj^d. Hoppes ij^s; disshies vj^d. Spente at Tyngreffe ix^d. Tylffe stone of butter xxxij^s. The constablie of Sharpelles for a yalde [yield or geld] vij^d. Wyllyam Ducworth for to bye tynty mettes of barleye xxxx^s vj^d. Halffe a thousand of horce showe nelles ij^s viij^d. The constablie of Littell Boulton for a gald v^d. Spente in goinge to Forcete [Forcett, a Yorkshire seat of the family,] upone Mondaye the xvijth daye of December, at Kettewell ij^s vij^d; upone Tves-daye at nyghte xij^d; upone Weddensdaye ij^s viij^d; Fridaye at Leonordes Atkensone housse for hottes [oats] iij^s; Francies Pier-sone iij^s ij^d; to the osteler iij^d; Saterdaye in the morninge at Kettewelle ij^s vj^d; at Skypstone for horce brede vj^d. Pare of trussies and foure poundes of hoppes ij^s viij^d. Mr. Holland for chiffe rente iij^s iij^d. Spente in Bowltone when Mr. Astone and Mr. Anderton mette aboute the matter of Wyllyam Stones viij^d. At Rytone when I wente to Mr. Shrefffe [Sheriff] x^d. A hene iij^d. The plowe ierons mendinge at Lastoke x^d. Foure ponde of hoppes xxij^d. A pound of gunne powder xvj^d.

[Januarie, 1583.] Vnto Xpoffer Kenyone for forty mettes of mele iij^{li} xiiij^s iij^d. Seven metes of mele xvj^s iij^d. John Norres for leydinge of a lovde of corne frome Boulstone xij^d. A hundreth [cwt.] of ierrones xij^s iij^d. Apeltrie clovtes [apple-tree clouts] and nales for the same ij^s ij^d. Vnto the chvrche master of Halywalle for a fiftente to the papeste and rogges at Manchester the sevent and tynty daye of January xvij^d. To the constablie and churche-master of Sharples ij^d. Fyve wyantones boddomes [? winding bottoms or bobbins] xij^d. For a frie rente vnto Sur Thomas

Hesket for land in Howle [Hoole] xj^d. Wyllyam wyffe Stones for the tablynge of Xpoffer Smithe and Wyllyam Birchall for ounes weyeke iij^s iiij^d. The constabyle of Bowltone for a galde for the papeste and other prisoneres at Manchester, jd ob. Geven unto the said constabyle for the mendinge of a bridge iiij^d. A fellow w^{ch} came from Manchester with a lettere vjd. Makynge thrie pare of gaurdinge myttenes vj^d. Spente by Expofer Smithe in comynge and goinge to Lychfielde v^s viij^d.

[Februarie, 1583.] Halffe a messe of herynge v^s viij^d. Thrie salte fysshes iij^s iiij^d. Mvskeles and kokeles [mussels and cockles] ix^d. Towe lovde of coles iij^d. Sherpeinge the harrove pennes ij^d. A pound of soppe [soap] iiij^d. Barly bought for side [seed] at Tyngreve and Hovle the xxth daye of February, fortye mettes, and to be delyvered at Maye daye or there abouttes the price iiij^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d. Mendinge the plowe ierenes and showinge the worke horsies at Tyngreve iij^s. Wyllyam Kenyon the xxiiijth daye of February at his goinge upe to Londone for eis ovne chargies and Expofer Smithe and the geldinges xl^s. A gald for Blackrode barne vj^d. Margarete Asheton for a quarter weye iij^s.

[Marche, 1583.] A messe of heringe xij^s ij^d. Spente by Ellies Howlden in fecchinge of them vij^d. For a [plough] share xv^d. The parrishe clarke of the Deane church for his öttes [oats] w^{ch} he vsethe to gether iiij^d. For a mandatōn vnto the shrevffe for Wylliam Stones ij^s iiij^d. Foure mettes of mvskelles and kocckes fecched at towe sundry tymes in lente xxiiij^d. For leyinge of a wape [? wapentake] vnto Wyllyam Duckworthe of Tynegreve viij^d. The charregde of certen stouffe w^{ch} my m^{ria} sente downe ix^d. Foure hundrethe oxe showe nalle, and thrie plowe cloutes v^s. For weyving of canves the xxiiijth daye of Marche ij^s x^d. Robert Varley and his mene for makynge whiels and brekyng of tymber xxij^s. For fische at Prestone aganste my brothers comynge to the Smithes the xxiiijth of Marche as foloveth: a salte samonde and a fresse samonde, a salte fishe and towe salte ielles [? eels] ij^s. Rede herynges and a hundrethe of sprotes [sprats] xij^d; mvskeles and kocckes xiiij^d. Spente in fecchinge

them iiij^d. A querte of vincare iiiij^d. Safrone vj^d. Pasmete sides [? parsnip seeds] jd ob. At Boultone the xxvijth of Marche for seven p'sonnes w^{ch} wyere at my brotheres tablye iij^s vj^d. Fore eleven servinge mene iij^s viij^d. A quarte of wyne vj^d. For extreordinary drinke ij^s iiiij^d. Horce mete ij^s vj^d. A pound of figdes [figs] iiij^d.

All the said sommes of money disbursed by my brother Thomas sithence the ixth of September 1582, in the xxiiijth yeare of the reigne of oure Sovereigne Lady Elyzabethe are vnto hym payde and allowed by his brother Rychard Shuttleworth the xxvijth daye of Marche 1583, beinge in the xxvth yeare of the reigne of the said quene, and there ys remayninge as yett in his handes of money delyvered to him the somme of viij^l xviij^s ij^d. (Signed) Thomas Shuttleworth.—Delyvered vnto my brother Thomas Shuttleworth the fyfte of Apryll in the xxvth yeare of the reigne of oure Souereigne Ladye Elyzabethe the some of one hundrethe poundes ouer and besydes the saide somme of viij^l xviij^s ij^d. [Signed, not R^d but] Thomas Shuttleworth.

Mony laid oute sithence the xxxth daye of Marche in the xxvth yeare of the reign of oure Souereigne Ladye Elyzabethe for dyueres thinges as here after folloveth. 1583.

[Aprill, 1583.] Halffe a calffe and halffe a wether v^s viij^d; whete bred iiij^d; safrone ij^d. The procter of the Dane churche upone Ester eve for teithes belonging to the Smithes xij^s. For the houslynge [Sacrament] of seven p'sonnes and spente at the same time x^d. Payed a fyftynte and a halffe w^{ch} goethe towerdes the mentenance of the prysoneres and the rogges at Manchester xj^d: this gald was at the Tyngreffe. For dichinge a dike be tyxte Mr. Flytewod [Fleetwood] and your ovne lande at Tyngreffe iij^s x^d. For the tablynge of John Hansone at Tyngreve from As Weddensdaye vnto Ester ieve xj^s ij^d. For odd mete and drynke for diveres persones w^{ch} came [on] busines vnto the Tyngreve xviij^d. Four stone of butter xij^s. For the mendinge the horce showes viij^d. The tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworth sexe wyekes x^s. Mr. Mvlynexe for his rente w^{ch} is dwe at Wytsondaye v^s. To remember that

Wyllyam Ducworthe begane his yere tablynge the xxvijth daye of January wth Hughe Tomsonsone, and mvste paye for the same iiij^{li} xiii^s iiij^d [5½ marks]. Thomas Leuer liiij^s x^d towardes the pamente of the busshopes rente and for the makinge of the buttres at Boul-tone. Nicholas Starkye for a bulle in biry [Bury] xxxix^s. Towe oxen iiij^{li} xxj^d. Towe oxen v^l viij^s viij^d. Towe horsies in haye ij^d. Mr. Morlaye for the tyethe of the demane of Howle xx^s. Thrie hundrethe and thretye pounce of ierone for the shouinge of towe pare of wheles xlvj^s ij^d. Boughte xxxijth hoggesse [hogs] v^l xvj^s. Boughte xiiijth hougges xlix^s ij^d.

[Maye, 1583.] Boughte in Blackbourne the furste daye of Maye of Roberte wyffe Whalaye one cowe xxvj^s x^d; towe tynteres xlvj^s; towe oxen iiij^l xvj^d; one cowe xxvj^s; in Burnlay towe tynteres xlvij^s j^d; in Coulen [Colne] towe tynteres xxxix^s vj^d; a cowe xxvij^s vj^d. In Ingleforthe fare, one cowe xxxij^s vj^d [and various other cattle]. Bestes boughte in Wygane: one heffer sterke xv^s x^d; a bull styrke xxxvij^s viij^d. Tene gallandes of tere [? tar] xj^s ij^d. Four chore [score] and fifte hougges [hogs] xv^l xv^s vj^d. Spente in dryvinge the same viij^d. Sixe mettes of barlye to be souned at Lastoke xij^s; four pound of hoppes xxij^d. In Sanforthe, towe oxen iiij^{li} xvij^s iiij^d. A quarter of velle xij^d. Rychard the smithe, for towe dayes workynge xij^d. Bryan Lever for brui'ge [brewing] xij^d. A littell boye of Seth Man's for hilpinge to get toures [turves] in, iiij^d. Elyes Harper for wyedinge in the gardene viij^d. For towe broste [? brace or breast] wyembye [? wimble, a piercer, to bore holes with,] bittes and a nale percell bitte [nail-piercer, i.e. gimlet] ij^d.

[June, 1583.] A rente w^{ch} goeth oute of Croftlyffe akeres, w^{ch} was dwe at Crestemmes laste paste vnto my lorde of Darbe xx^d. Vnto a lybber of piges xij^d. John Langworthe for gettynge tourffes in, sixe dayes ix^d. Thachinge tynty dayes at Smitheles and Lastoke vij^s x^d. The wyffe of James Simpson for going betyxted Tyn-greve and Smitheles vj^d. Spente in fecchinge barlye frome Hoole v^d. Jennete Longworthe, for wyeddinge [weeding] in the gardenes vj^d. For shoving towe pare of wheles vij^s. For kyllynge

a kowe iiij^d. A quarter of mvttone xiiij^d. A potte of alle vij^d. Towe penneworthe of whette serede [? white cerate] ij^d. Towe sithesse [scythes] iiij^s viij^d. For sherynge of towe aker of ottes in Longelandes vij^s vj^d.

[July, 1583.] Foure pounde of hoppes xxiij^d. Halffe a hundrethe of horce showe nale ij^s vj^d. For mendinge of a saddell vj^d. A framynge save [? sieve] ij^s. A whiele wrighte, for ringginge a pare of whilles and axellinge towe wyenes [wains] xviij^d. For towe pounde of peper that wente to the Lyme when the stagges were sente to Londone v^s iiij^d. The kiper at Lyme for killinge towe stagges iiij^s. The kowke [cook] at Lyme iiij^s. To Expofer Smithe when he wente wth the keper a boutte the kyllynge of the said stagges ij^s. Wyendoinge tyntie sieoffes of ottes at Tyngreve xx^d. Mesurainge tyntyte aker of land at Houle viij^d. Towe poundes of peper and a halffe vij^s j^d. Fisshe at Boultone fare xviij^d. For kyllynge of an oxe vj^d. A pare of picfforke granes [prongs] at Lastoke iiij^d. Sithe sande j^d. Rychard the smithe for a daye worke iiij^d. John Hindlay, for lettynge all the besse [beasts] blude both at Smitheles and Lastoke v^s. The keperes of Mr. Townleyes w^{ch} did brynge a stage to the Smitheles v^s. A keper w^{ch} did kille a stage in Bolland iiij^s. Carrigdes of a pakete of Mr. James Lyghe w^{ch} came frome London vj^s.

[Auguste, 1583.] The kyper of Houghtone pke iiij^s. Gieles Warde the constablie of Hallywell, for a gald a boutte a sute at Rivingtone viij^d. Tho^s Longworth, for thrie dayes worke at haye iiij^d. The constablie of Littell Boultone, thrie fiftentes for a yald w^{ch} is laide a boutte a suite a gainste Rivingtone vj^d. A bucher for kyllynge of a cowe iiij^d. The clarke of the Dene churche the rente of Auguste for his wyeges xij^d. [To several men each] for workinge sixe dayes at haye vj^d. Carregd of a letter frome Mr. Thomas Heskethe vj^d. The smythe for workinge towe dayes xij^d. For a day movinge vj^d. Towe dowssone of axeltrie cloutes and nales for the same ij^s viij^d. For the dressinge of the gardenes and kepinge of the same (all sevenge wiedding) from the thrilde daye of Maye unto Mychelmes,— nine shillynges. Makyngge houkes and sikeles

and for stiele to the same ij^s iiij^d. A pare of tracies x^d. Towe hundrethe of slate iij^s x^d.

[September, 1583.] Payed unto Wyllyam Wode to the jusse [use] of Sr Gilberte Garrete [Gerard] for the tiethe of Hiltone and Heitone viij^s viij^d. For ix mettes of whette w^{ch} was sounne at Houle lv^s vj^d. Spente by Wyllyam Ducworthe when he wente to sell benes at Preston, thrie dayes x^d. The smithe at Houle for mendinge the ploue ierenes v^d. For oñe to driffe the ploue for oune daye att Tyngreve iij^d. For movinge of foure akers of haye at Tyngreve vj^s. Tentyng of eighte akers of haye at Tyngreve xij^s. For a boye to driffe the harrove foure dayes xij^d. For settinge on a showe at Boulton ij^d. Spente by Roberte Aspeden in the getheringe of the tiethe of Hiltone ij^s vj^d. Mendinge of the barne of Blackrode viij^d. A hundrethe of ierene viij^s viij^d. For the tyethe corne in Houle vnto Mr. Morley xx^s. For leyedinge the corne in Houle vj^s. Mr. Stopforthe for the tyethe corne silver of Tyngrefe xij^s iiij^d. Oune hundrethe of ierone and thrie pounds xiiij^s iiij^d.

[October, 1583.] Spente in Boulton upone the beste fare vj^d. Roberte Aspeden, w^{ch} he spent when he was in getheringe the tiethe of Hieton iij^s ij^d. A quarter of mvttone xvij^d. Venyker iij^d. Kyllne of a cowe iij^d. Mendowinge the barne dowers at Blackrodde viij^d. Movinge and gettenge of towe akers of haye grounde at Lastoke viij^s iij^d. Foure pare of showes, towe of them to my brother and the other towe to my m^{rs} viij^s. Sheringe and leidinge of viijth akers of ovttis and barlye at Lastoke xxvj^s viij^d. Roger Mvllynex, w^{ch} he spent when he was in getheringe the tyethe in Blackrovd iij^s vj^d. For sikyng shipe [seeking sheep] vj^d. The constablie of Sharples for a galde w^{ch} was laid for the carrigge of a ffellone to Lancaster ij^d. Towe wryghtes for foure dayes work xxj^d. Spente in Wygene upone Sente Luke Ieve, beinge the beste fare viij^d; kand Delrisshes [candle rushes] vj^d. Thrissinge of sexe thraffe of whete and rye at Blackrod barne vj^d. Wyedinge fivfe dayes in the garden vj^d. A tynker for mendinge of a dryinge pane ij^d. Spente at Manchester when the rente of

Horregde [Horwich] was payde iiij^d. Towe oxen w^{ch} was boughte in Prestone v^{li} iij^s iiij^d. Spente in Prestone for the dineres of thrie mene xij^d. Thacchinge a calffe howse at Tyngreve ij^s x^d. John Diconson belyffe to Mr. Mvlynexe rente for lande w^{ch} Mr. Shuttleworthe occupieth of his at Tyngreve, the same is dwe at Mertenmas v^s. Thomas Ducworthe for workynge and a mendinge the mylne at Smithes ij^s. For a dosone of wode cockes w^{ch} was sente to Londone ij^s. Roberte Markland of Wygane for horce cures xvj^d.

[November, 1583.] John Hewode for the dresing wyedinge and kypinge of the gardenes at Smithes f^m the fourthe day of November, 1583, untell the ende of one howle yere,—foure and tynty shillynges. For the quene's rente of Dubker dwe at Mychelmes laste xij^d. Mr. Astone for a chiffe rente cominge oute of Croftlyffe akere xij^d. Towe dosone of wyssketes ij^s. Vnto Mr. James Lyghe, iiij^{li} vj^s viij^d. Payed for an oxe in Skyp-ton xlvij^s vj^d. Tablynge of the slateres and towe wryghtes when the[y] wyere a mendinge the howsse at Lastoke iiij^s ij^d. Foure boardes w^{ch} mended a guttere betyxt towe housses at Lastoke ij^s. Thomas Leuer towerdes the busshope pamente iiij^{li} viij^d. For the tyethe corne silver of Typpete fildes ij^d. Thomas Lever, for his chargies w^{ch} he spent in Manchester when he did bringe the bushope rente iiij^d. For wyevinge of lxijth yarde of canves ij^s viij^d. For fivfe and tynty yarde of tywle [? towel or towelling] to be sakes xiiij^s iiij^d. A hundrethe dubblye spikinges of ieron x^d. A littel stoke loke ij^d. A quarter of motten x^d. For killing one oxe and towe swinne viij^d. A quarter of motten viij^d. Suger iiij^d. A barly reddell ij^d. Olliver Stormes the sclater for workinge three dayes ix^d. A quarter of motten xv^d. John Horabyne, for threshinge at Lostocke on his owne table three dayes 12^d. A quarter of motten xij^d. A pound of peper iiij^s. A quarter of motten xviij^d. A quarte of viniger iiij^d.

[December, 1583.] A cheef rent due at Chrissenmas vj^s ix^d. Nayles and lether for a mendinge of the armore v^d.

[January, 1584.] To John Horabine of Boulton, for dressinge

and scouringe the Howle armore v^s iiij^d. For buckles to the said armore ij^d. For a cheff rente for land in Hole to S^r Thomas Hesket v^d ob. Candelrisses ij^d. Spente by Xpofer Bridge on himselfe and his horse, when he was at the muster at Wighan, xvij^d. A dosen of helters of hempten halters [sic] xxij^d. Foure bridles, brestplates and bites, vj^s viij^d. Seaven yardes of garth webe [girth-web] and iij longe tages of lether xij^d. One docene of buckles xij^d. For one lainterne and vergresse x^d. Towe wood-cokes iiij^d. Payed for makeinge a spair poynt vj^d. A bridell bit vj^d. Spent in Manchester when one was sent thither to bespeake for a light saddell iiij^d. The musiciens of Sir Piter Lyghe xij^d. fardinando Heaton for houseroume of the tythe corne of Heaton x^s. Do, for the tablynge of Robert Aspden whylest the said tythe corne was in thresshinge xxij^d. Do, for tow nightes greass [grass] for iij oxen viij^d. For a horse cure vnto Robert Markland of Weagen vj^d. For neane yerdes of canves to be sadelcloes [saddle-cloths] and for forte parte of a thousand of oxe neale vj^s. Birchall wiffe sister, for workinge at the Smetheles seuen weakes xx^d.

[February, 1584.] Sixe yerdes of canvise to be tow sadell clozes iij^s ij^d. For weavinge forescore yerdes and four of canuise v^s. A bucher for killinge tow swyne iiij^d. Payed at Manchester for a saddell, brydell without bit, a croper wth traperes for the samè, a pare of sturropp letheres wth irons for the same, xvj^s. Spente in Manchester same day ij^d. A quartren of horsse mayle [meal] xv^d. White lether iij^d. To the bringe uppe of the horces to London iij^h. A keye ij^d. Three plough cloutes x^d. Towe barles of whitte heringes xxxvij^s. For makinge towe ramperes [? ramparts or ramrods] for tow gunes vj^d. Three paier of treaces ix^d. Spent by Expofer Briggs the xxvijth of Februarie beinge at a muster at Preston towe dayes iiij^s x^d. A quarter of veale xij^d. Fyve salte samons xx^s. A pottle of honeye xiiij^d. A pecke and a halfe of muskles and halfe a pecke of cockles xj^d. A windle of wheate, viij^s vj^d. [The windle was 210 to 220 lbs, or 3 bushels.]

[March, 1584.] To a cotyller [cutler] in Hallywell for foure knyves x^d. Sixe mettes of wheate xxvj^s viij^d.

Md. that my brother Thomas Shuttleworth the xijth of Marche 1583[-4] and in the xxvjth y^r of the Regne of our Souereigne Ladye Elyzabeth haythe accompted as well for all the sommes disbursed by hyme as receyved by hyme sythence the xxxth day of Marche in the xxvth yeare of her maties said Reigne, and upon his said accompte haythe satysfeed and payed unto me, Rychard Shuttleworth, as well the sommes of money remayninge in his handes upon his said accompte, as also the somme of one hundredethe and eighte poundes xvij^s ij^d w^{ch} I left in his handes at the tyme of his last reckenyng or accompte mayde with me. By me, (signed) Rychard Shuttleworthe.

Mony receved for gresse sythence the sevente of September 1582 as foloweth:—Ravffe Blesdall one tyenter ij^s viij^d; viij lammes iiij^d; a yeare olde coulte iiij^s. Mony receved for haye ground at Lastoke sithence the sevente of September and for diveres otheres thinges as folowethe:—John Norres, an aker x^s; the littell meddowe v^s; one aker and a rovde land caled Diglache xij^s iiij^d; halffe an aker iiij^s vj^d; an aker vj^s; halfe a rovde land and tene falle xvij^d; receved for oune cowe skiene v^s viij^d; for oune other cowe skyne v^s vj^d; one beste [at grass] iiij^s; thrie stierkes vj^s; for haye at Tyngrefe iiij^{li} xiiij^s. Mr. Stopforthe for tyethe corne sillver xiiij^s iiij^d [i.e. the old mark of money.] For iiij oxen for a thrie wyekes ij^s; towe oxen a fortnyghte xij^d. [At the end of this account follows Sir Richard or Mr. Richard Shuttleworth's receipt for the money xvjth October 1582. The next page commences:] Mony receved for gress and other thinges sithence the xvijth daye of Oct^r 1582: A stirke for v. wyekes vj^d. For eighte caleffe skines and thretine shipe skines xiiij^s. One kowe gresse a fortenyghte viij^d. Thrie cowe skines xx^s; an oxe hiede xj^s; receved for a yalde [yield or gild] jd ob. For nynscore thrafe and seventine of otte strove [oat-straw] at Hilltonne barne viij^s ij^d. For the eddysshenge of one closse at Hovle v^l vj^s viij^d. For fyve callfe skynges and one shipe skynges w^{ch} I soulded ij^s. For one heffer w^{ch} I soulded the xvjth daye of Februarie xliij^s. [Another receipt for moneys by Sir Richard or Mr. Richard Shuttleworth, 28th March 1583.]

Receved sithence the xxixth daye of Marche, &c., 1583: — For tyendinges [teindings, tithe] due at Ester for five kine and five calfes vij^d ob. Of Ambrose Roe the viijth daye of Aprell, for his holle rente for his howse at Tyngreve xij^s iiij^d. Fore strove att Pille barne ij^s xj^d. For the rente of Dubker, due at [E]aster xij^s iiij^d. For a heffer w^{ch} was sould in Wygen, upon the Assensione Ieve xxxvij^s vij^d; for an oxe the same daye, of Markeland of Wygene lij^s iiij^d. For turbery and paustere [pasture] of Osseltyslaye [Oswaldtwisel] more ij^s ij^d. For a moneth gresse for a horce in Egberdene xx^d. For thrie calffe skynes xvij^d; a cowe skyne vij^s viij^d. Receved of Allexander wyffe Stones [an odd collocation for the wife of Alexander Stones: it occurs frequently] for hir housse rente due at Bowltone fare, v^s x^d. For towe metes of mele iiij^s. For thrie beste gates in Egberdene for a fortynighte xvij^d. Receved the tente daye of September of the tenants and chartereres of Oswaldtyslye, for there tyethe corne sillver w^{ch} is due at Sente Gieles daye [September 1st or September 16th] iiij^l vj^d ob. For xiiij mettes of ovttes at Hovle xvj^s; for vj mettes of benes xij^s xj^d; for ix mettes and a peke of melle xix^s; for a peke and a halffe of mele xvij^d; for a mette of melle ij^s. For one heffer w^{ch} was sould in Blackborne xxxij^s iiij^d. Receved of Henry Romsbotham for his tourberie and pausture w^{ch} he hate upon Oswoldtysle more xvij^d. Receved of John Barone for his torberie and pastre upon the same more iiij^s viij^d. Receved of Rychard Vrmestone for one holle yeres rente for a pcell of ground w^{ch} he occupiethe in the fouldes xxj^s viij^d. For one lyttell closse called Croshill xij^s iiij^d. Receved for the wynterynge and sommerynge of a styrke ij^s ij^d; for a peke of mele xij^d. For an oxe skine and a cows skyne the xxjth daye of October xxj^s vj^d; for a peke of grotes xij^d; for an oxe skine w^{ch} dyedd ix^s; for an heffer sould in Preston xlij^s; for a cowe in eddishe a fortenyghte at Houle xij^d; for the halffe yere rent of Dubker due at Mychelmes xij^s iiij^d. Receved the ixth day of November of Mr. Wyllfraye Bonister the somme of xvj^l. Receved of my unclie Rychard for a closse in Craven xxix^l xix^s; and so he detened tylfpence w^{ch} he payed for makynge of

billes. For an ox*e* iiij^{li} ix^s iiij^d; for an ox*e* iiij^{li} vj^s viij^d; for tythe cows xxj^s.

[Jan. 1583.] Receved for the otte strawe of the tythe of Heaton xij^s ij^d; for barley strawe of the said tythe xij^d. Allowed for eighte score and eighte loeodes of turves xxj^s; for a mette of barley xxv^d.

[Feb. 1583.] Receved for towe mette of male iiij^s iiij^d; a pecke of malt vj^d; for towe fatte oxen x^l v^s; for a caalfe iiij^s ij^d; for an ox*e* x^l vj^s viij^d; for a mette of meall and a mett of malte ij^s viij^d.

[March, 1583.] For towe ox*e* skines xxviij^s. Receved of Mr. Aynesworth x^l. [Another receipt by Richard Shuttleworth to March 12th, 1583-4.]

Money disbursed sithence the xiiijth day of Marche Anno Domini 1583 for dyvers thinges as here after followeth: — Rychard Langworthe for workinge five days x^d; foure tenches iiij^s viij^d; a reye wth the lyver ix^d; for place ix^d; muskeles and cokles xiiij^d; spent at Prestone when this fishe was boughte vj^d. For threshinge tynty busshell and one and tynty sives of ottes xiiij^s iiij^d. Payed for aelle and brede at the buryall of Thomas Burtone viij^s ix^d; payed for his buryall vj^d; for mending the cloke xvij^d; for fishe in Wyaringtonn v^s v^d; payed for foure quartes of veniker xvj^d; halffe a hundrethe of ieron viij^s iiij^d; for the tablynge of Roberte Aspeden when he was aboute the threshinge of the tiethe corne at Blackrode vj^s iiij^d; for wyendoinge the said corne xvij^d; geven by my mⁿ vnto a poure scoller of Oxforthe ij^s; payed for tene gallons and thrie quartes of clared wyne xiiij^s iiij^d; for thrie quartes of sake ij^s; for a malynge corde vj^d; piche j^d; payed for the dyneres of towe parsones [persons] at the same tyme vj^d; for horce mete at the same tyme ij^d; payed for the carregde of a hundrethe of hoppes and sertene orengies vi^s; fyffe chickens vj^d; delyvered unto my cosin Cuthberte Heskethe to the jvasse [use] of my brother sutes [suits] xxj^s; ix gallons of clared wyne xj^s viij^d; for the denoare [? dinner] of towe parsones vj^d; geven by my mⁿ unto John Wyllsone ij^s; sixe chickenes xij^d; payed for sake in Prestone x^s vj^d; payed for fishe and the diner of one psone and for horce

mette ij^s. Rychard Langworthe for workynge seventyne dayes ij^s jd^s; payed for a lode of whette x^s; for fishe at Prestone vij^s iiij^d; foure quere of paper xvjd^s. Vnto a mane of Ovmfrayes Athertone w^{ch} brought fissehe vjd^s. Geven unto Roberte Smithe when he broughte capones ij^s. Vnto the procter of the Dane church the xvijth daye of Aprill for the tiethes belonginge to the Smitheles xij^s. Thrie pekes of whette vj^s; geven to the vecar of Dane church ij^s; tene chikenes xx^d. John Hewod, for killing foure movldeworpes [moles] iiij^d. For vij mettes and a halffe of benes and peyes w^{ch} was sowne at Hoole xix^s viij^d; for dichinge of xliij roudes at Tyngreve xvj^s ij^d; for making and mending ploves at Hoole xx^d; for gresse for a horce legge ij^d ob.; for a bone [boon] for to dryffe plowe at Hoole xij^s iiij^d; for the tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworthe for fiffe wykes at Hoole vij^s iiij^d; for eighte and tynty chikenes w^{ch} came from Hoole iiij^s vij^d; wyeld foule xvd; for a vele vij^s iiij^d; a fate lame ij^s iiij^d; towe pigges ij^s iiij^d; spente in Manchester vjd^s; geven vnto Rychard Ovrnestones servante vjd^s; for drivinge the plowe unto xij aker and a rovde lande at Lastoke xv^s; for harrov-inge of the s^d ground vj^s vjd^s; towe tourffe spayedes x^d; spente in Birrie vij^d; in Burnlay vjd^s; vnto one Osbertone w^{ch} layed ratte mette [ratsbane] the xxiiijth of Aprell ij^s iiij^d; geven by my M^r unto a lade of Henry Dewereste xij^d; a quarter of muttone xvjd^s; the saddler of Boultone xij^d; wyeld foule iiij^d; payed unto Elyza-beth Ainsworthe for a yere and a halffe servies, xl^s; towe poundes of rosines viij^d; for lybbinge a bulle iiij^d; for bringinge a cowde saddell-trie frome Blacbourne to Smitheles ij^d; a pare of trasies vjd^s; payed for haye in Blacbourne for fiffe besse w^{ch} was there all nyghte and for dryvinge the same to Tingreve xij^d. Spente in Coul-len [Colne] and Burnlaye xij^d; a shipe crooke xij^d; the constablie of Sharples, a yalde layed for oxen to servise the quenes magiestie jd^s; the lyke to the constablie of Lastoke for the land there ij^d ob. Gieles Horabine for workinge in the orchard sixe dayes xvij^d; for workinge at the tourffe mosse nene dayes xiiij^d ob. Spente when the cronner queste broghte in there verdete at Wyanceshay [? Wi-thenshaw] chapell xiiij^d; thrie mettes of lyme xij^d; a hundrethe

of brike xij^d; another lode of lyme and for fiftene stones of brike xiiij^d; a quarter of vele xv^d; bredynge dovenys at Tyngreffe xiiij^d; a mette of hēpeside [? hempseed] ij^s; vnto a mane for workynge at Lastoke mosse at that pte w^{ch} Haughtone mene shoulde doe, for towe dayes xij^d; towe ieringbages [? herring bags] iij^d; ringing a pare of wyheles xv^d; vnto a thachester [thackster, i.e. thatcher] for thachinge at Lastoke towe dayes and a halffe xij^d; sixe pound of piche for markeinge of shippe xvij^d; a geldinge iiij^{li} iij^d. Bought in Nvburke [Newburgh] fivffe oxen, xiiij^l iiij^s ij^d. Payed vnto Mr. Bartholomewe Heskete, upon his bounde, xx^l. Clyppinge of shippe vj^d; a sithe ij^s iij^d. Payed vnto Mr. James Lyehe the somme of iij^l vj^s viij^d. Payed vnto Mr. Mvlynex balyffe for rente of land at Tyngreffe v^s; grippinge of lande at Houle, ij^s iij^d. Wylliam Broune for slatyng seven dayes ii^s iij^d; foure hundrethe of slate iiij^s viij^d. Masse and cloffe [mace and cloves] viij^d; mendinge the barne dores at Piele barne iij^d; a stone of here [? hair for mortar] iij^d. Towe fellowes of Clytherall w^{ch} came wth lyme xij^d. Thrie kerves [? baskets] of salte xxxix^s; the towle and spente in the carregde of the same iij^s vj^d. Mr. Gilberte Martone, for a geldinge vj^l vj^s iij^d. Four score and foure chickenes xj^s. Fortie foure quertes of sake xxijs; foure score and fivffe quertes of clared wyne, xxviij^s iij^d; foure hundrethe of ieron liij^s viij^d; four pounce of piche vj^d; spente in Lyrpoule at the feching of the same iij^s iij^d; halfe a pound of wyere v^d; towe pare of hemepe trace ii^s. Vnto a galde at Hellywell for oxen that the[y] sh^d not be taken to the quenes jusse [use] by the takeres ix^d; foure wyendeles of pechies viij^d; foure quertes of vinger xvj^d; a pere of buyte [? bought or boot] hosse vnto my M^{rs} iij^s. The clarke of the Dane church xij^d. Geven vnto Mr Bulde [Bold] mane w^{ch} did bringe a presand frome thence ij^s; a quarter of mvtone and an other of velle ij^s j^d; thirty fivffe pottes of clared wyne xxxiij^s iij^d; spente in feching the same vj^d; Mr. Norres for a subpene ij^s vj^d; lybbinge of piges vij^d; geven vnto Wylliam Hallywell when prossies [process] was served of him ij^s; Roberte Stones when prossies was delyvered to goe to Lanc^r ij^s; geven to a womane w^{ch} came from Mr. Leveres

wth capones vj^d; a mane w^{ch} broughte a lodde of whette from Tyn-greffe iiij^d; the kyeper w^{ch} broughte venysone frome Mr. Astone of Myddelton v^s; geven unto Rychard Vrmestone mane w^{ch} broughte a presente frome him xij^d; vnto a mane w^{ch} broughte a shoulder of a stagge frome Lyme xij^d; payed vnto the kyperes of Haptone iiij^s; payed for the carregde of a buke [? buck] frome Haptone to Gauthorpe iiij^d. [This is the first time the present seat of the Shuttleworths is named in these accounts.] A yalde of thrie fiftenes of the landes lyinge in Hallywell iij^s vj^d; wyldfoules iij^s; vnto a keper of Sir Pieres Lygh w^{ch} broughte wenysons v^s; sexe quertes and a pinte of sake iij^s ix^d; spent in feching the same iij^d; payed for fortiene myles [meals] of thrie folkes v^s ij^d; geven vnto a mayed of Mr. Hindlayes xij^d; the tablynge of Wylliam Ducworthe for a hole year iij^l vj^s viij^d [i.e. five marks]. Gieles Horobine for movinge the halfe of the meddowe ground at Smitheles xij^s. [Then follows the usual receipt by Richard Shuttleworth, showing that £155. 18s. 8d. had been disbursed from the 13th March 1583 to the 20th September 1584.] A yald w^{ch} was laid towardes shoulderes [soldiers] makynge in to Ierland, for landes lyinge in Sharples, after thrie fiftenes vj^d; a yald w^{ch} was laid upone Blackrode barne after foure layes xix^d.

Mony receved sithence the xiiijth daye of Marche 1583 for diveres thinges, &c.—For the tiethe strove of ottes and barlye att Blac-rode barne ix^s x^d; for strove [straw] sould at Ecclestone ix^s v^d; of Thomas Lever of Boulton vij^l ij^s vj^d, and his bunde delyvered. For heringe w^{ch} was sould at Boulton xj^s xj^d; for a fatte ox sould at Tyngreve afore candelmes v^l v^s; for eighte thravffe [thrave] of stroue sould at Houle viij^d; for nene and tynty thraffe of otte strove w^{ch} was sould at Hoole ij^s v^d; for the tyethe of sexe kine and sexe calves ix^d; for an oulde horce xx^s; of Sir Henry Curwen the some of xv^l; for fiftene lames sould at Haslyngdene xvij^s vj^d; for gresinge [grazing] of tynty lames a thrie wykes xvij^d; for towe stieres in Boulton fare iiij^l vj^s viij^d [6½ marks]; for an aker of meddowe at Lastoke x^s; for a mvnthe gresse to a

horce in Lastoke mosse xvjd; of Ovmfraye Athertone iijl x^s iiij^d, w^{ch} he did ouve vnto my brother as his bill doethe appere. For a littell closse caled the barne closse xxviijs; for foure aker and a halffe of meddowe ground caled Bendload gresse liiij^s; for tyethe corne silver of the charterères and tennantes of Oswoldtysle iijl ix^d ob. [A receipt by Richard Shuttleworth, 19th September 1584, of six score and three pounds.]

Mony layed outte sithence the xxth daye of September 1584, &c.: — For a fiftene at Lastoke vij^d; tieth corne silver at Lastoke xiiij^d; towards a shoulder w^{ch} was mayed into Ireland vij^d; vnto Mr Halland, deputie shreffe, for towe blanke relyves iiij^s viij^d; vnto Mr Astone for the tythe corne silver of Oswolty Slaye xlvj^s viij^d; [Ditto] for Hiltone and Hettone viijl ij^s viij^d; for gardwebbe [girth-web] a dowsande yardes xvij^d; foure bucles iiij^d; vnto my vncle Rycharde vpon his bounde, to be payed agane at canddelmes nexte xiiijl vj^s viij^d; a horce shoue for a work horce at Lastoke ij^d; for fiftene dayes ledinge tythe at Lastoke v^s; James Townner for beinge in the kichen to helpe the cowke xij^d. Spente by Expofer Brigde, when he wente make the shoue wth a lighte horce at Prestone ij^s xj^d; spente in getheringe the tyethe of Blacrode xvij^d; the smith of Ecclestone for stoninge work horsies xvj^d; halffe a reme of paper xvij^d; for roppes to hange the coknetes [? nets for catching woodcocks] iijs iiij^d; vnto a mayed of Thomas Kenyam w^{ch} did bringe apples and halffe a dowsane chickenes vj^d; vnto a boye w^{ch} came from Mr Thomas Lyghe wth a letter iiij^d; an ovnce of peper, when a wodkoce pie was sente to Londone, for to make the same iiij^d; for foure yardes of canves w^{ch} did lape [lap or wrap] the fleshe in w^{ch} wente to Londone xvij^d; for a lyttell corde w^{ch} was Jvsede [used] at the cokemetes iiij^d; spente in Prestone upon the beste fare viij^d. Payed unto Mr. James Lighe the somme of iijl vi^s viij^d; vnto Olyer Stones and his mane for slatyng towe dayes xij^d. Spente in Manchester when the rente of Horwood was payed vnto Mr Worslaye iiij^d; sheringe towe aker of ovttis at Houle vj^s viij^d; vnto Mr Morlaye for the tyethe at Houle xx^s; spente by Wylliam Birchall when he wente to Manchester to sell vnyance

[onions] iiij^d; mendinge of a dagge [? pistol] v^d; makinge a pare of yardinge [garden] mettenes v^d; payed towards the pamente of the busshoppes rente lv^s ij^d; a lade for charregde of a letter unto James Atherton at Worlaye iiij^d; for wyeving of forty towe yardes of canves iiij^s iiiij^d; a hyinge loke [hanging lock] iiiij^d; payed for a horce showe w^{ch} was sete on in Chorlaye iiij^s; spent in Boultone upone towe dayes when the courte was kepte there iiij^s iiiij^d; Sur Thomas Heskete for a chiffe [chief rent] w^{ch} goethe ovte of the damene of Houle v^d ob.; Rycharde wyffe Ridinge for spinyng of flaxe at Houle ij^s; Farnandoe Heitone for housse rowme of the tiethe corne of Heitone viij^s; for the tablynge of Robarte Aspeden when the same was throsen [threshed] xiiij^d; for lainge bates to kille misse [mice] iiij^s iiiij^d; a bucher knyffe iiij^d; dichinge onne and tyntie roud at Tyngreffe, after foure pence a roud viij^s; some kyes for lokes at Houle vj^d; a yalld w^{ch} was layed in Littell Boultone towards reperinge of Boultone churche and for rynginge upone the cronneassione daye [Nov. 17] ij^d; for threshinge towe and fortye siffes of ovtes at Lastoke xiiij^s vij^d; payed at the requeste of Mr Foxe towards the buldinge of a brige upone Pilkington wyater xv^d.

[January, 1584-5.] Payed for a cheffe rente vnto Mr. Hollande iiij^s iiiij^d; vnto the heres of Sharples for a rente goinge furte of the same damane xij^d; waxe and paper ij^d; tablynge of towe slateres for a wyeke at Tyngreffe iiiij^s; towe slateres for workinge a wyeke at Tyngreffe iiij^s; a gallde at Lastoke towards the makynge shoulderers in to Ierlande v^d ob.; frostinge of horsies iiiij^d; towe pare of trassies and a ri corde xj^d.

[February, 1584-5.] Rogger Harper for movinge [mowing] rysshes sixe dayes, xij^d; the cunstabye of Sharples for makynge of shoulderers into Ierland a fiftente and a halffe iiij^d; the same towards the reparinge of the churche of Boultone fivfe fiftenes x^d; a masse [a heap or lot] of herynge xiiij^s iiiij^d; Roberte Nutter for the bringe up of the geldinges to Londone iiij^{li} vj^s viij^d; tene pounde of ierone for the layinge of plove ierones at Lastoke xv^d;

sixe pounde of piche xvij^d; payed for a horce xxxviij^s iiij^d; the constablie of Blacrode for a galde for the tyethe barne there v^d; for thachinge the said barne vj^d.

[March 1584-5.] For thrie salte semonde [salmon] xvij^s ij^d; thrie hundrethe of heringe vij^s ij^d; kockles ij^d; payed unto a mane w^{ch} was a begginge for prisoneres in the Marchalseie at London iiij^d; a yalde at Lastoke for the reperynge of Boultone church e ij^s j^d; four quertes of vynyker xvj^d; Elyzabethe Ainsworthe, her holle yere wyeges, xxx^s. [Receipt by Richard Shuttleworth, 15th March 1584-5 of £124. 11s. of his brother Thomas.]

Mony receved sithence the xxth daye of September 1584:— For towe mettes of dwst [? douset, a sort of apple] vj^d; for a monethe gresse of a koulte in Egberdene xij^d; for a lyttell waste ground e w^{ch} was aboute the grete marled erthe, at Lastoke, w^{ch} was letten for meddowe ij^s viij^d; for a fatte calffe vj^s ij^d; towe hundrethe and a halffe of lycores settes [? liquorice sets] iiij^s; of M^r Bartholemve Heskete the somme of tynty pounde, w^{ch} he did owe vnto my brother and his bounde delyvered; for seven aker of meddowe lande at Houle, after threttene shillynge the aker [something abated] iiij^l ix^s vij^d; for xxvj roppes of vnyones w^{ch} was sould at Manch^r ij^s ij^d; receved of M^{rs} Orrell for woll and lame ij^s xj^d; for towe tythe giesse xij^d; for sixtene and tynty thraffe of barlye strowe xij^d; for a tyethe calffe and halffe an other vj^s; for a tyethe pigd and for halffe an other xiiij^d; for tene roppes of ovnyons x^d; of M^r Charnoke x^l, being pcell of the thretie poundes w^{ch} he borrowed, and his bounde delyvered; for the close in Craven of M^r Martones xxx^l; for the eddishe of one close caled Bendwode Grevffe xv^s; for fivffe wedderes skines and an eve skinge and for eleven lames skine ix^l iiij^d; for foure fatte kine sould viij^l xvj^s viii^d; for the haye and wyenteringe of the grete marled erthe at Cholbanke, for this yere laste paste, w^{ch} is thrie akers of lande xxxvj^s; for eleven giesse vij^s vij^d; a mette of malte xij^d; for a calffe iiij^s iiij^d; a goosse viij^d; for thrie and tyntie wedderes w^{ch} was sould vj^l x^s; for an oxe w^{ch} was sould afore shrofftyde iiij^l x^s.

All the said sōmes of money receyved sythence the xxth of September last are payde vnto me by my brother Thomas Shuttleworthe the xxvijth daye of Marche in the xxvijth yeare of the reigne of quene Elyzabeth and in the yeare of our Lorde 1585. (Signed) by me, Rycharde Shuttleworthe.

[This is the last entry in this little narrow book of 181 pages.]

STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

VOLUME II.

MARCH 2, 1585, TO AUGUST 31, 1594.

Mem. — Layed ovtte sithence second daye of Marche in the xxvijth yere of the reigne of oure soveryne ladie the quenes majestie that nowe is, — 1585.

[March, 1585.] — In primis yeven to Richard Urmestones mane w^{ch} broughte fische frome his master iiij^d; threttene yardes of gard wybe xij^d; yeven to Jordan the scriffener xij^d; yeven unto Myles Asheden xij^d; towe fissheres for fisshinge towe dayes xij^d. Birchall wyffe for the tablynge of Henrie Roggeres and his mene when the[y] wroughte at Lastoke for fortie eleven melles [meals] iiij^s iiij^d; Rychard Thornlaye his furste quarter wyegies v^s. [The words "Item" and "Payed," which commence almost every entry, are omitted.] Thomas Marche for makynge seven scoureres and towe score pinnes and for dressinge a dagge [pistol] xx^d; towe and threttie quertes of sake xxxj^s iiij^d; tene gallons and a pottell of clared wyne [these words are substituted for "sake," erased] lakynge a peneworthe xij^s xj^d. Spent in feching the same vij^d; charregde of a letter frome Ecclestone w^{ch} Mr. James Lyghe sente vij^d. Yeven unto Henrie Talyer doughter w^{ch} broughte fysshe to the Smytheles vij^d. Henrie Dicconsone for odde melles of such as was sente frome Smytheles to Ecclestone upon busines ij^s vij^d. Unto the s^d Henrie for a quarter tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworthe xvj^s viij^d. Wyllyam Tournier the talyer for mendinge dyveres

thinges xiiij^d; thride for the said worke iij^d; brimstone for the usse of a horce iij^d. Yeuen unto a byone [? bairn] of Wylliam Maken-sone w^{ch} brot^t fische to Smytheles vj^d. The tablynge of Ellyes Houl-den when he was at the thresshinge of Blacrode barne for towe wykes and towe dayes iiij^s viij^d; wyndoinge of barlie at Blacrode ij^d. Mendinge of a pinsone [thin-soled shoe, or sock] of my brotheres j^d. Pendlebure the plowe-wryghte for workynge foure dayes xvj^d; whette brede w^{ch} was fechte at Boulton ij^d; towe fysheres w^{ch} did fishe at Lastoke towe dayes viij^d; tablynge of Roberte Ashedene a fortynghte when he was at the thresshinge of the tythe corne w^{ch} laye at Grunddies in Mydle Hulton iij^s iij^d. Wyndoinge of corne and barlie at the said barne iiij^d. Tablynge of the s^d Roberte when he was at the threshinge of the tythe corne, w^{ch} did lie at Herries Morres in the said Mydle Hulton, for a wyke and a daye ijs vjd; a grete roppe for the wyndlas in the slayhter housse and for tene yardes of a smaler sorte for a plumme [plummet or weight] roppe in the cloke housse ijs viij^d. Making a thousand and foure schore horce nales of youre owne ieron xvij^d; an urinall ij^d; a halffe hundre of smeltes and towe tenchies xvij^d; Gorge Horrabine fourtene shillynges, the w^{ch}, withe that he hate receved heretofore, makethe him payed for thre quarteres of his yere xiiij^s. For a pieke [the fish ?] xx^d. James Kockete of Hooll for dichinge aboute the demane there vjs viij^d; yeuen unto a mayed of Mr. Mortes w^{ch} broughte fische frome hir M^r xij^d.

[April, 1586.] — For a gange of harro pinesse ijs iiij^d. For Ster-baker [?] ij^d; clothe to be a cotte unto Margerete Horroks iiij^s vjd; makynge a cotte unto Margerete Horrokcs iiij^d; spent in Wygonne [Wigan] iiij^d; to onne w^{ch} broughte capones frome Mr. Leveres vjd; Mr. Thomas Lyght mane, w^{ch} broughte capones frome his master vjd. Payed the furste daye of Aprell unto Atheure Cram-tone, sittinge for the procter at the Dane [Dean] church, for all the tythes of the damane of Smitheles w^{ch} was due at Aster [Easter] nexte comynge xii^s. Gieles Janion for thressinge nene sieffes of ovttes xij^d; a vealle xjs; halffe a myttone vjs viij^d; halffe a buttoke of biffe ijs iiij^d; foure poundes of sewett xvj^d; halffe a yard of

plome white [? plumb weight] xij^d; a gallone of vyneker xvj^d; thrie quertes of white wyne xvij^d; towe sivffes v^d; spente in Manchester vj^d; a lyttell corde j^d; wyld fowle xiiij^d; seventene chickenes xvij^d. Yeven to them w^{ch} broughte the wyld foule iiij^d; onne of Henry Wyalker childeren for dryvinge the plowe sixe dayes vj^d; Randall Haworthe for workynge sixe dayes x^d; whette brede viij^d; upon Aster day unto the procter of the Dane church for all youre houslyng people [communicants] ix^d. Edmund Tournier his second quarter wyegies v^s; a mane of Xpofer Kenyan w^{ch} broughte capones to Smithes iiij^d; John Longworthe w^{ch} he spente in the charregde of a horce to Lyam iiij^d; the smythe at Ecclestone for ierone and worke ij^s v^d; a plowe wryghte at Hooll w^{ch} mendid plowesse there vj^d; onne w^{ch} broughte capones for Roberte Aspeden mother iiij^d. Spente at Boulton at the mytyng of Mr. Anderton folkes when I wente to make a rekenyng wth them for my brother iij^d; Wyllyam Byrteles upone accounte for thresshinge and other worke at Lastoke iiij^s; John Pen the carryar for the carregd of botteles and other thinges from Londone vi^s viij^d; a quarter of vaele [veal] xvj^d; a lade for dryvinge the plowe foure dayes iiij^d; Ollyver Morres for workynge nene dayes iiij^d; payed for the helpinge over the wyeter [water] at Barton bout [Barton boat] for thrie folkes when we retorned bake in the bringinge my brother of the wyer towardes Londone iij^d; a quarter of veale xvij^d. Roberte Makensone for workynge foure dayes viij^d; a quarter of veale and a lyver xvj^d. Rychard Latham for thresshinge fivfe dayes at Hooll xv^d; Gorge Dowsonne and Lewyes Bikerstaffe and Gieles Janom for threshinge at Hoole avorie onne [every one] fivfe dayes iij^s ix^d; delivered unto my M^{rs} by the appointmente of my brother, for a remembrance or tokene frome him x^s; the wyffe of Roberte Stones for the tablye of foure thresheres for fivfe dayes v^s; the tablye of Roberte Aspeden for a wyke and a daye unto the said Roberte wyffe Stones ij^s. A mete of hemp side to be sowne at Hooll iiij^s vj^d. Andrew Stones for wyetyng to the lames in the wynter tyme at foold ij^s. Layinge of towe apesse and a spade and for mendinge of a sake xxj^d. For

a yald w^{ch} was layed at Lastoke for oxen for the quene's provysion ij^d ob.; Willyam Birteles and John Horabine and others for dichinge fyvffe schore roudes after thrie halpence a roudes, and for threshinge four sivffes of ovttes at Lastoke ix^s x^d; gripping a daye at Lastoke v^d; Robert Marche for harroing towe dayes and for makynge a horce come [? comb] viij^d; for dubblye and singlye spikenes ij^d; James Tournier for his wyegies w^{ch} he was hiered for betyخته Candelemes and Sante Ellynes dayes iiij^s. Spente when Mr. Houlte kepte the courte in Boultone w^{ch} was xxvijth daye of Aprell xix^d. Thomas Hogekensonne for lainge plowe ierons at Lastoke and for ierone for the same, and for laying of a hake iiij^s.

[May, 1386.] Towe oxen in Blacburne unto Thos. Whallaye vi^l xj^s viij^d; Wm. Hudsonne for towe oxen w^{ch} was bought of him in Coulline [Colne] vj^l xij^s iiij^d. Spente in Blakeburne, Coullene, and Burnleye ij^s. Bo^t in Ingleforthe of Wm. Synglehurst towe oxen vj^l iij^s; Robt. Raven towe oxen vj^l vj^d; Mr. Brookes towe oxen viij^l; a carte saddlye in Wygane iiij^d. Spent in Wygan upon the ascencione jeve vij^d. Wm. Duckworthe his first quarter wyegies vj^s viij^d. Herroinge [harrowing] thrie dayes iiij^d. Allowed Robt. Brouke for a stirke gresse w^{ch} died in Lastoke mosse the last yere, w^{ch} I receved mony for the same, soe nowe have receid unto him the said mony bake againe xx^d. A breaste of veale and a lyver vij^d; 8 goslings xx^d; a towrffe spade vij^d; droving [drawing] towreffes xij dayes xij^d. Gilles Horabine for workynge sixe dayes at the Pille dicke xij^d; Rychard Longworth the xxvijth daye of May, his third quarter weygies iiij^s ix^d; Gieles Janan for threshinge thretie sivffes of ovttes iiij^s iiij^d. Eighte chickens xvj^d; tarre iiij^d; spente by the shepperd when he broughte the lames from Hoolle iiij^d; a quarter of vealle xvij^d; a quarter of vealle and a calveffe head and a lyver xix^d.

[June, 1386.] — Pan the carryer for charregde of the lyveres [? lykeres] and hoppes vj^s viij^d. A mane of Mr. ffarryngtone w^{ch} browghte a lettere frome Londone vj^d; An Wyldinge the latter halffe yeres wyages vj^s. Nicholas Pendleburie for makynge heggd sixe dayes xij^d. To the same Nicholas for thachinge fyvffe dayes

xx^d. Geffraye Astelaye for houldinge the plowe to towe akers of barlye ground at Lastoke uppone his owne tably ij^s x^d. John Morres for dryvinge of the plowe at Lastoke of his owne tablye unto tene akers of ground and a rovd lande and for horrovinge the said ground upoune his owne tablye xvij^s. To Houleme of Boultone for lybbinge of pigges ix^d. Nicholas Pendleburie and his wyffe for clyppinge of shipe iiij^d. Unto uxor [wife] Tourner and hir folkes for wyasshing and clyppinge of shippe vj^d; to towe medes [maids] of Wm. Houldenes and to oune of Ellynes Woodward for wyashinge of shippe ij^d. Nicholas Whitteney and Henry Walker sonne for helpinge to servffe the clypperes ij^d. Inggaram Wyllysell in parte paimente of the purchases of Scolbanke as aperethe by a p'ticuler under his owne hand the somme of lxxvij^{li} vs iiij^d. For the redemcion of the landes p'cell of the Scolbanke, beinge in lesse for yeres, as followeth: In primis unto John Rydehough for the terme of thrie yeres yete to expiere in the yate fyllde iiij^{li}. John Dodgesonne for the terme of thrie yeres in the under shepcote haye, xlv^s. Thomas Shuttellworthe for the terme of thrie yeres in Thumblyes tenement x^s. The said Thomas for oune yere in the Lyttell marled erthe xij^s iiij^d. Rychard Wodderoffe for the ingrossinge of the indentures x^s. For the mesuryng of the ground at Scholbanke ij^s. Spente in Burnlaye and Padiam x^d. Henry Roe for the redemsione of the terme of towe yeres in onne aker xiiij^s viij^d. The smythe for workinge of ieron worke at Lastoke x^d. Wyllyam Byrteles upon accomte, for workynge in the wyater cource be tyxte Mr. Andertone and yowe at Lastoke ij^s. Boughte in Ubburke of Mr. Worthingtone towe oxen the price vj^l; geven unto a mane of Sur Peteres Lyghte [Sir Peter Legh's] w^{ch} broughte rabettes and pigiones xij^d. Wyllyam Hewode his furste quarter wyeghe viij^s. Roberte Makensone for workinge sixe dayes in the Pille diche vj^d. Giles Horabin [ditto same time] xv^d. Roger Mollynexe his halffe yere wyeghe x^s. Xpofe Smythe to make his kotte and to bye him boutes for to ride towardes Londone xiiij^s iiij^d. For tene pound of piche for to marke shipe ij^s vj^d. For thrie mettes of side barlie w^{ch} was soun

at Hoole x^s. Unto Mr. Mollynex. belyffe [bailiff] for rent of land w^{ch} youe occupye of his at Th[y]ngrevffe: the same was due at Pentycoste v^s. For brede and aell unto dyveres p'sonnes w^{ch} did helpe to ploue and soue the barlie at Hovll xij^d. Unto the smythe of Ecclestone for ierone and worke xij^d. Spente by: Wyllyam Duckworthe at Prestone when he wente to sell whette there iiij^d; halffe a quarter of wheghte the xiiijth daye of June ij^s vj^d; fyfve giesse xxj^d; Robert Houlden for workinge and skowrynge the wyeter cource at Lastoke bytyxte Mr. Andertone and youe for fyfve dayes ij^s viij^d; a quarter of veale xv^d; Expofer Smythe the xvijth daye of June when he wente tow'des Londone with horsies to his m^r xxx^s; fyfve cheffattes [? cheviots] w^{ch} my brother Lawrance sente my m^r frome Wychforte and one shenter [or shewter] vj^s viij^d; Ranffe Birteles upon accounte for to move [mow] at Lastoke, upone his oune tablye, for euery acker that he moveth eightene pence. Upon this bargin is payed the xxiiij dayes of June viij^s. Peter Stones his furste quarter wyegge viij^s; sixtene yardes of tylle [towel] to be scakes [? sacks] vj^s viij^d; towe krennekes [? crannocks] and a halffe of salte at the Northe Wyche xxxv^s; spente in fechinge the same and for that w^{ch} was payed for towle iiij^s iiij^d. Wyllyam Morres for helpinge to dryffe lames to Haslyngdene iiij^d. For a caske or a rundlete to pute sake [sack wine] in xiiij^d. For xvijth gallones of sake, at towe shillynges eightepence the galande, savinge sixetene pence at all, xlvj^s viij^d; towe hoggeshedd of wyne, whyte and clered viij^{li} v^s; the porterres for their custome and dutie vj^d; halffe a tune of Spenishe ierone containge xxvth bares viij^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d; towe dousone of piche ij^s vj^d; spente by Rychard Vrmestone and Mychelle Grymshaye at Chester, as well for there horcies as there selves in that journie v^s vj^d; charredge of the said wyne and ierone unto James Houldene and unto Rogger Bares from Chester to the Smytheles xvij^s; a fortenyghte tablynge of towe thresheres vnto Roberte wyffe Stones [Robert Stone's wife] at Hooll x^s; threttie giesse x^s; Rychard Stones for dryvinge of the plowe xvjth dayes upone his oune table v^s iiij^d. For grypinge of the whete croffte at Hoole ij^s; Gieles Horrabine for workinge

sixe dayes at Smytheles at the slate dellffe xv^d. The constable of Lastoke for a fiftene granted to hur magestie at the laste parlemente vj^d; Rychard Thournlaye his second quarter wyeghe v^s; lettynge of bloud of thrie schore beaste at Lastoke iij^s; a yald w^{ch} was laid towardes reperryng of the Dayene [Dean] churche and dyveres other thinges. The connstable of Helywall for a fyftene granted to hur magiestie xvij^d. For a fiftene unto the connstablie of Sharpelles ij^d.

[July, 1586.] — Thomas Houlden for workynge onne daye at Lastoke in the wyeter course vj^d; Robert wyffe Stones for the tablynge of towe thresheres a weke at Hooll v^s; for the tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworthe for a wyke and foure dayes iij^s viij^d. James Kockett for dichinge at Hooll vpon his oune tablye a hundrethe and towe rovdres [rods] after foure pence the rovde w^{ch} commethe vnto xxxiiij^s; John Rygbie the wyrighte for workynge sixe dayes and a hallffe iij^s ij^d; Robert Markeland for a hundrethe and tylffe pound and a quarterone [quartern] of ierone w^{ch} was boughte the thride daye of June xvij^s x^d. For a schoppe ij^d; Henry Dakyne wyffe for a daye clyppinge shipe ij^d. Yeuen vnto my Lord Morlesse pleyerres [Lord Morley's players] iij^s vj^d; Robert Aspedene his seconde quarter wyeghe x^s; Margete Tarletone the deie [? dye-house] for a quarter wyeghe iiij^s j^d. For a sithe iij^s x^d; James Tournier for workynge foure dayes at haye iiij^d; Roberte Pendelburie for movinge a daye vj^d; makynge a pare of wheles iij^s iiij^d; a pichforke shaffte iiij^d; seven chickenes xij^d. Rychard Davidsone for movinge a daye vj^d; Mr. Houghtone mane w^{ch} broughte a buke [buck] frome his master v^s; Parren the carryer for the charredge of a trunke and the thinges wthin it frome Londone xj^s; John Astelaye upon accounte for to tente haye at Smytheles the xiiijth daye of Julie iiij^s; dyveres women of Boultone for gettinge in of tourffes xvij^d; three brussies of wode for the dressinge of wyendowes or other thinges ij^d; mendinge of my brother saddell at Whallaye vj^d; mendynge a bridell bytte of my M^{ris} x^d; Gieles Janan for threshinge sixetene days at Hooll iij^s; ditto for movinge tene dayes at Smytheles iij^s ix^d; John Longworthe for tentynge of

fyffe akeres of haye grounde at Smytheles upon his oune tablye viij^s; geven vnto the wyethes [? waitts] of Pommfrete xij^d; mendinge the barne at Blacrode iiij^s; James Smythe for workynge towе dayes at Blacrode barne vj^d.

[August, 1586.]—For a quarterone of a thousand of stone nalles vj^d; a loke xij^d; the clarke of the Dane churche for his wyegies xij^d; wyldfoule xij^d; foure chickenes viij^d; Margerie Mosse for being at the Smytheles a monethe xviij^d; a smythe for workynge towе dayes and a halffe x^d; fivffe chickenes iiij^d; Roberte wyffe of Stones, and Henrie Rydinge and Rychard Coire, for to shere thrie akeres of barlie at Hooll upone there owne tablye xj^s; mendinge of dowres at the barnes at Hooll and for ierone for the same viij^d; foure lyttell carte clovtes ij^d; whete brede iij^d; the kyper of Pelkyngtone v^s; vnto his mane w^{ch} broughte the dyere frome Pilkenstone unto Smytheles xx^d; the connstables of Lyttell Boulstone for a fyftente for the tynpette housse due vnto hir magiestie ij^d; Hughe Bulloke for layinge bates for mysse [mice] ij^s; a mayed of Rychard Singlestone w^{ch} broughte fysshe iiij^d; charredge of a side of venysoune w^{ch} Mr. James Lyghe sente to Smytheles vj^d. Rychard Longworthe his laste quarter wyeghe iiij^s ix^d; Gorge Houlme his laste quarter wyeghe vj^s. For helpinge to lede thrie schoare and towе lovdes of haye at Lastocke and to helpe to move the same vpone his owne tablye ij^s viij^d; seven loude of canell v^s iij^d; Thomas Brethertone for the rente of the land w^{ch} my brother occupiethe of Mr. Farryngtones ij^s; Margerie Hesledene hir laste halffe yere wyeghe vj^s; the tablynge of sixe womene for a daye at Hooll wth Roberte wyfe Stones whenne dighte hempe ij^s; their wyegies for the said daye worke vj^d; thrie giesse xv^d; the plu^meres of Wygane for eighte and fortie pound of leyd v^s; the workemanshipe of the same in mendeinge the grete leyd [lead roof] ij^s vj^d; halffe a peke of peres vj^d; carregde of the same ij^d; taⁿinge of a horce skyne into whithe lether ij^s vj^d; tentynge of whette at Eccleston ij^s j^d; helpinge to dryvffe lovdes of corne frome Eccleston to Prestone vj^d. Spente in sellynge of corne at diveres markethes as well at Prestone as Ormeskyrke xij^d; wyondoinge of

whett and barlie at Ecclestone ij^s vj^d; movinge of tene akers and a halffe at Ecclestone, unto Rychard Lethery and Hughe Helly-wall upone there ounne tablye, after eightene pence the aker xv^s ix^d.

[September, 1586.]—For threshinge at Hool thrie and threttie dayes viij^s ij^d. For wyane cloutes [? wain clouts] towe dosonne, and for a stoke loke, and nalles for the same and for a lyttell hange loke ij^s ij^d. Brian Lever for bruinge of towe bruinges ij^s; makynge of towe sherynge houkes x^d; fyshe that was boughte at the Checker Bente xx^d; onne and tyntye troutes iiij^d; Ollyver Morres for sherryng towe days 6^d. Peter Astone when he was hiered xij^d. For a lycence for marregd of Thomas Shuttleworthe and An Lever xj^s ij^d. For halffe a dowsane of grete raysines xx^d; masce and clovese [mace and cloves] ij^s; halffe a dowsone of prunes xxiij^d; spente by Thomas Lever when he wente to Chester [? for the licenoe] ij^s ij^d. Delyvered by appontemente of my brother the xvth daye of September vnto my M^{rs} the somme of xx^{li}; fyshe at Checkerbente iiij^s ix^d; a gallone of vynieker xvj^d; peyeres [pears] v^d; spente in Manchester iiij^d; foure chickenes viij^d; thrie pigges iiij^s vj^d; puselles [? maids, the fish] viij^d; bringinge of the same iiij^d. Henry Hill Mr. Standshe kouke for his panes for towe dayes ij^s vj^d [? for the wedding dinner] Spente by Expofer Smythe and Crystofer Brygge when the[y] wente to Prestone for to make a showe before my lorde Strange, of lyghte horsies for hir magiestie serves v^s vj^d; pigiones xxiij^d.

24. Sept and 28 Elyz: 1586. All the sommes before wrytten and discharged upon my brother Thomas accompt mayd the daye aforesaide by me (signed) Rychard Shuttleworthe, by me (signed) Thomas Shuttleworth.

Mony layed ovte sithence the xxvjth day of September in the xxviijth yer^e of the reigne of oure soverynge ladie the quenes magiestie that now is, as folloveth 1586:—Vnto Athar Cramtone to the jusse [use] of S^r Gilberte Garrarde [Gerrard] for the tythes of Hiltone and Hetone the xxviijth daye of September the somme of viij^{li} ij^s viij^d. For p^rte of a hede stole [headstall] of a bridell unto my brother iiij^d. Margerie Heselden for tene wykes servies

iiij^s vj^d; sherynge the barkeres [? tanner's] field at Lostoke contenyng an aker and a halffe or there aboutes v^s; lande in Sharpeles for the tythe corne silver iij^d.

[October, 1586.] — For sherynge of an aker and a halffe and tyntie falles [the divisions of an arable field attached to a village] of barlie at Lastoke after ten grottes the aker v^s v^d; sherynge an aker and thrie roude landes of ovttes at Lastoke v^s x^d; Rychard Morther and James Masshe for lyedinge the corn, halvffe of the tythe of Midlehulton and nene londes more of the other halvffe xxxiiij^s viij^d; mete and drynke for towe personnes w^{ch} lade the ovtte side, for tywlffe meles at James Orrele howsse vj^s; a rie corde iij^d; the mysicōnes of Mr. Trafforth xij^d; mendinge a cassmente of glasse in my M^{rs} chamber iij^d; a woodcock iij^d. An Worslay for servinge in the place of a Die [? dyer] for a quarter of a yere at the Smytheles v^s. M^{rs} Stopforthe for the tythe corne sylver of the damene [demesne] of Thingreffe xiiij^s iiij^d; Farde-nande Hetone for seven and tyntie melles for thosse w^{ch} lade the tythe corne of Hetone, after towe pence a melle, iiij^s vj^d; Roberte Markland of Wygane for annontement [an ointment] or a sallffe [salve] for the ouryng of a horce legges w^{ch} hade the paines in the same viij^d.

[November, 1586.] — Spente at Haslyndene by Edward Tournier, when he wente to sell lames there viij^d. His fūste quarter wyeghe v^s. For fivffe and threttie yardes of here [hair] clothe to be a hare [? siève] to the killne at Smytheles xxxij^s vj^d. Peren the carryer for the carregde of a hundrethe, savinge a quarteron, of hoppes vj^s; the tythe of Blacrod the oune moitie w^{ch} be longeth to youe xl^s; the moitie of the tythe of Boultone xiiij^s iiij^d; the tythe corne w^{ch} is in the damene of Smytheles xx^d; John Pecoppe w^{ch} broughte a letter frome my father w^{ch} came frome Londone vj^d; sherynge of all the corne w^{ch} groue in y^e kylne crofte this yere at Ecclestone x^s viij^d; wyondoinge of whette, ovttes, bañe and barlie at Hoole vj^s. A yalld w^{ch} was layed at Ecclestone for the servinge of hur magiestie w^{ch} fatte oxen iij^d; att Ecclestone a fiftente w^{ch} was granted vnto hur magiestie at the laste parlemente viij^d; Mr. Mor-

laye for the tythe of the demane of Hooll w^{ch} was due at Mychelmes laste paste xx^s. Mr. Flytewod for a rente goinge oute of Tyngreffe w^{ch} was due at Mertenmes ij^s vij^d; sherynge of the Lyttell Tyngreffe at Ecclestone w^{ch} was sounne this yere wth barlie viij^s; sixtene yardes of tywell [towel] for to be sackes vj^s viij^d; fyvfe yardes of canves for a lyttell tywell shitte [sheet] xv^d; a corde to be sackebandes ij^d; spente in Wyarryngtone when this stouffe was boughte, upone a mare and towe horsies viij^d; spente by Thomas Lever when he wente to paye the rents for the tenentes in Horryghe [Horwich] viij^d; spente when he wente to paye the pusshope [bishop's] rente in Manchester vj^d; turnepes iiij^d; a copie of a quettance to the busshopes clarke iiij^d; tyntie yardes of grete canves for to be a grete tyllshite [towel sheet] vij^s; towards the makynge upp of the queenes rente and the tythe corne sylver at Scholbanke vij^s vj^d; for the admyttanc of the fyne of the Scholbanke ij^d; for a horce showe iiij^d. Spente when tythe calffes wyere gethered iiij^d; towe panes of glasse for the panthrie wyendowe ij^s iiij^d.

[December, 1586.] — To Expofer Smythe upone an accounte when he wente wth his M^r horsies to Loudone xxx^s; Fardenando Hetone for his barne to laye the tythe corne of Hetone x^s. For lainge or makynge of towe axxes xij^d. Gorge Dawsons and Rychard Letham for harroinge towe dayes upone their oune tablye at Tyngreffe xx^d. Wyllyam Forshaye for dryvinge the ploue foure dayes at Tyngreffe upone his oune tablye xiiij^d; delyvered the vth daye of December unto my M^{rs} when she touke hur journaie towards Londone xx^{li}; makynge of thrie corne riddyles, iiij^d; a pare of billies ix^d; a dowsone of wysketes [wiskets, straw baskets] xviij^d; a corde w^{ch} did malle [mail] a trounke when my M^{rs} wente to Londone vij^d; Sir Thomas Heskete for a rente goinge ovte of Hool v^d ob.; dichinge and hegdinge at Hool ij^s ij^d; flynge [flaying] an oxe at Hool w^{ch} dyede there vj^d; halffe a reme of peper xvij^s; whitte lether to laie flalles ij^d; fylynge of dounge at Smytheles thrie dayes v^d; xxvjth daye of December vnto my lorde of Darbie for a rente going ofvte of the demane of Smytheles xx^d;

a mane w^{ch} broughte from Wearryngtone a letter w^{ch} came frome Londone iiij^d; Mr. Holland for a rente goinge ovtte of Smytheles iij^s iij^d; the heieres of Sharples for a rente goinge oute of the demane of Smytheles xij^d.

[January, 1586-7.] — For gutterynge aboute the barne of Mr. Flytewod w^{ch} hade in the tythe corne of Mydlehultone vj^d; wyre to rynges swyne iij^d; Olyver Stones upone accomte to gette stones upone his owne tablye for the wallynge of the onne side of the stablye v^s; the odde meles of suche psons as were sente upon busines frome Smytheles to Tyngreffe iij^s xj^d; for a horse stone iiij^d; Tho^s Pendelbirie for wyevynge of eleven yarde of tablye nebkens ix^d; Olyver Stones for his toyle upon his owne tablye [getting] so many stones as wyll walle foure schore squerre yarde w^{ch} is after a pene a yarde v^s.

[February, 1586-7.] — For styll for to laye plenyernes [? plane-irons] xij^d; spent by onne w^{ch} wente to fechte a stotte oxe at Ecclestone v^d; thrie pare of pannierres ij^s; a melle siffe vj^d; John Horrabine for mvvinge of rvshes and stubbynge of gorssies at Lastoke ij^s viij^d; a quertervne of a thousand of oxe nalle xij^d; Expofer Smythe upone accomte to make to his mester for his chargies of him selffe and tene geldinges uppe to Londone iiij^l; to the saide Expofer for to make pemente of the vekeres currall [choral] at Lychfild v^l iiij^s ix^d; a glasier for mendoinge the wyndoves iij^s vj^d; John of Jamesies [John of James's] the smythe for lainge a hake, an axe and plane jernes [? plane-irons] at Lastoke iij^s. John Morres for makynge of foure pare of yourdinge myttones [? garden mittens] and dichttynge [? dressing] the lether for the same xj^d; Ovmfraye Marche for puttynge in the shoulder of a cove w^{ch} was oute of gonte [joint] iiij^d; layinge bates to kylle mysse at the Smytheles v^s. Stuffe boughte at Prestone: towne masse [heaps, lots] of whette herynges xxx^s; thrie salte salmondes xxi^s; mvakeles and kockes [mussels and cockles] x^d; a pare of trassies and for corde to corde a bede xix^d; dichynge at Tyngreffe for sixe and threttie rovdes after towne pence the rovde vj^s; tarre viij^d; the smythe for workynge fyfve dayes and mendynge of lokes ij^s iij^d; syxtene suyggys [small

eels] ij^s jd. To a mane of Sr Peter Lyghe w^{ch} broughte fissahe to the Smytheles ij^s; to a mane of Mr. Astones w^{ch} broughte fissahe frome Grete Lever ij^s; unto onne w^{ch} broughte smeltes frome John Draper iij^d; freshe eilles xiiij^d; a mane of Mr. Levers w^{ch} broughte fissahe frome Lyttell Lever xij^d; a lade of Olyveres Morres w^{ch} broughte smeltes to the Smytheles ij^d; unto a mayed w^{ch} broughte fissahe frome Mr. Hylltones of the Parke viij^d; the constablie of Lastoke for a galld w^{ch} was layed towards the reperyng of the church of Boultone upon the damene of Lastoke vij^d ob. Unto onne Horrokes by the appontemente of my brother, beinge a pore mane of Boultone iij^d; fresh ielles [eels] ij^s iij^d.

[March, 1586-7.] — A mayed of Mr. Brounlayes w^{ch} broughte a dishe of butter and egges to the Smytheles vj^d; John Pekope for bringinge a horce from Padiam to the Smytheles iiij^d; fivffe freshe ielles x^d; Rychard Stones for dryvinge the plowe nene dayes at Hool iij^s; halffe a measse of herynges vj^s iiij^d; mvskles and cokes xv^d; a gate vnto Blacrode barne, for the tythe corne there xv^d; unto a mane w^{ch} dylleth [dwelleth] in Aspall for puttyng in of an oxe shulder beinge oute of the stepe vj^d; the constablie of Lastoke for a galde for furneshinge of shoulderes towarde Ierland vj^d; the constablie of Hallywell for the lyke galde xij^d; [ditto] Lyttell Boultone ij^d; [ditto] Sharpeles ij^d; [ditto] Ecclestone xij^d; James Kockete, for gripinge [gripping, cutting a small draining gutter or ditch] the whette crofte at Hool xx^d; for tare and blacke soppe [tar and black soap] for a plester for a horce legges iij^d; rynginge of thrie pare of whilles and other worke iiij^s vj^d; Allexander Lever for fysshinge towe dayes iij^d; towe hundrethe of herynge vj^s viij^d; a mayed of Mr. Wyllm. Clay of the Regge Hede w^{ch} broughte fissahe to Smytheles vj^d; a mayed of Mr. Kenyones w^{ch} broughte capones and chickenes to the Smytheles xij^d; mendinge of sadlesse xvj^d; for cokes [cockles] iiij^d; showing four oxe and mendinge the plow irons at Lastocke ij^s vj^d; the procter of the Deane church for all the tythes of the demenes of Smytheles xij^s.

15 Aprilis, 1587 et 29 Elyzabeth. All the sommes before wryt-

ten are discharged upon my brother Thomas his accompt mayd the day and yere abovesaid by me (signed) Richard Shuttleworthe, (signed) by me Thomas Shuttleworthe.

[April, 1587.] — Geven unto Mr. Ashall mane w^{ch} broughte capones to the Smytheles frome his M^r vj^d; a mvttone xj^s; halffe a veale v^s; halffe a lame with 'purtenance ij^s vj^d; eighte pound of suett ij^s viij^d; towe yardes and a quarter of rybone sylke xx^d; spente in Manchester at the bynge of thies thinges vj^d; wyld foule and chickenes w^{ch} came from Hool ij^s ix^d; unto mvsiciones of Sur Edmunde Trafforthe's xij^d. Thomas Marche the cutler for dressinge of foure gunes of Mr. Faringtones ij^s; Rychard the smythe for workinge onne daye at Smytheles iiij^d; An Wyldinge hur houlle yere wyeghe xij^s. Roberte Aspeden his laste quarter wyeghe x^s; wyeavinge of blankettes vnto Allexander Cantell xij^d; Peter Vneworthe for mylaynge [milling] of them viij^d; John Cramtone for dightinge [dressing] of them ij^s viij^d; for spinynge of them after a peny a pounce iiij^s. [Four processes, apparently in different hands, 36lb. weight of blankets.] John Horabine for houldinge the plove at Lastoke unto xiiijth akers of ground after fiftene pence the aker; and for threshinge one and tyntie siffee of ovttis and thrie busshell of barlie, after foure pence everie siffee and as muche for everie bushell, and for dichinge, foure shillynge sixe pence, all w^{ch} said workes cometh unto eighte and tyntie shillynges nyne pence; John Morres for sherynge towe aker at Lastoke sixe shillynges eighte pence, and dryvinge the plove vnto threttene akers after fourteene pence the aker, and for harroinge the said ground after sixe pence the aker, and for soe much as cometh to fivfe pence more, xxviij^s ix^d. Sislie Hope, hur halffe yere wyaghe ix^s. Wylliam Orrell by the collector for seccond pamente of the subsidie granted to hur magiste xviij^s ix^d ob.; Wylliam Preskote for drivinge the plove to all the plouinge groundes at Tynegreffe vj^s viij^d; mendinge a yate of hegges [hedges] at the damene of Andertone x^d; boughte in Blacbourne of Mr. Vicar towe oxen v^l vj^s viij^d; Wylliam Jenkinsone towe styres [steers] v^l x^s; Thomas Baley onne oxe tynter xlvij^s ij^d;

Thomas Thournber one heffer xxxvij^s iiij^d; John Andertone, towe styweres v^{li} v^s. Bought in Coullen [Colne] of Mr. Blakye towe oxen v^l xviij^s viij^d; Wyllyam Herteley towe oxen viij^{li} iij^s iiij^d; Nycholas Boudwyen one heffer xxiiij^s vj^d. John Hargreffes towe oxen viij^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d; in Burnlay of Nycholas Boudwyne towe oxen viij^{li} ij^s; Henerie Rydinge towe tywenteres iiij^{li} vj^s viij^d; spente in thes fayres ij^s vj^d.

[May, 1587.] — Adam Tournier his halffe yere weaghe vj^s; a mette of hempe siede iiij^s viij^d; at Ecclestone for a gallde [geld or yield] for oxen towardes the quenes provysione iiij^d; Roberte Aspedene his furste quarter wyeaghe x^s; Ollyver Stones the sletter [slater] for workynge tylffe dayes ij^s; spent in Inglefourthe xiiij^d; boughte in Wygane thrie stieres viij^{li} ij^s; the towle of the said beaste vj^d; spent in Wygane xij^d; towe lokes xiiij^d; a quarter of mvttone xvij^d; Lawrence Fogge, for the carregde of vj puddinges to Londone w^{ch} wyed sixttene poundes xij^d; a quarter of vealle xv^d; John Fishe for hewynge of colles in Egberden thrie dayes x^d; tylffe chickenes ij^s iiij^d; John Dane of Tonnworthe by the appontemente of Mr. Sergeante Shuttleworthe, iiij^{li}. [This is the first time Richard Shuttleworth has this legal title given him.]

[June, 1587.] — For stuffe to make jenke [ink] vj^d. Towe krennekes [crannock, an old corn measure] of sallte xxxij^s; fecthing of the same and the towle iij^s ij^d; boughte in Wvbourgh [Wybergh] seven styrcs xvij^{li} xiiij^d; towle for the said beasses xiiij^d; vnto sixe mayedes w^{ch} did helpe to wyeasshe shippe vj^d; a firkyne of tare for the markynge of shippe at Smytheles xij^s vj^d; Mr. James Lyghe the somme of fyffe markes due to him at Wytson tyde last paste for his anvitie [? annuity] iiij^{li} vj^s viij^d; fortie yardes of canves xiiij^s iiij^d; a mane of Mr. Bartholemeue Heskethe w^{ch} broughte letteres frome Londone iiij^d; whette brede iiij^d; James Barker for the leadinge the tythe corne at Blacrode the laste yere xxxj^s, for this presente yere xxvij^s; seven lovde of canell v^s iiij^d; Rychard Thornlaye his halffe yere wyeaghe x^s.

[July, 1587.] — Unto Mr. Mollynexe for rente the which was due at Pente coste laste paste v^s; foure hundrethe of raddlynge

[osiers and rushes for interweaving in mud walls] for to mende a barne at Hool xiiij^d; for halffe a tythe lame unto Mr. Andertone at the devisione of the tythe xj^d; Rychard Kerslaye the cowper for workynge foure dayes xvj^d; Thomas Marche the cutler his half yere wyeage xx^d; xixth gallondes of sacke and od mesure at thrie shillynges thrie pence the gallone iij^{li} xvj^s; towe giesse viij^d; vnto a mane w^{ch} came all nyghte frome Lynne to Smytheles for geldinges xij^d; vnto foure hayemakener of Londone w^{ch} wroughte at haye towe dayes vj^d; for helpe to kepe besse [beasts] at Boultone fare iijj^d. For spinyng of foure stone and foure ponde of wolfe for blankettes after towe shillynges the stone viij^s viij^d; Adam Oldom of Manchester for dinge [dying] of towe ponde of yarne blewe xij^d; Alexander Cantell for weavinge of towe peices of blankettes, after hellpene farthinge [three farthings] the yarde, beinge in lengthe fortie foure yarges ij^s ix^d; Peter Vnsworthe for walkynge [fulling] of them xvj^d. To John Cramtone for sherynge and frysinge of them iijj^s viij^d. Vnto the mvsiciones of Mr. Tattones xij^d; fivffe poundes of brasse towardes the makynge of the myllne tope xxij^d; a plume [weight] corde for the cloke x^d; Thomas Ducworthe the myllne wryghte for workynge six dayes iij^s; the castynge of a millne-step of brasse ij^s iijj^d; Arthur Cramtone to the jusse [use] of S^r Gilberte Garrard [Gerard] knyghte for prive tythes of Hetone, beinge due at the feste of Phillipe and Jacobbe laste paste iijj^{li} viij^s vj^d ob; Rychard Stones for wyld-fowle and chikenes tene grotes [3s. 4d.], and for his panes fourpence, iij^s viij^d; a mvsicione of Mr. Athertones vj^d; twentie yarges of huswyffe clothe for shirtes for my brother xxxijj^s vj^d [over 1s. 8d. a yard]. Vnto Mr. Ecclestone mane w^{ch} broughte a fatte buke from his master v^s. Vnto Chutberthe [Cuthbert] Heskethe mane w^{ch} broughte wenysonne to the Smytheles vj^d; fiftie yarges of hemppen ropes to hange chissbordes [cheese boards] iijj^s viij^d; the clarke of the Deane church for his wyegies xij^d; spent in Chorlaye iijj^d; sixe giesse ij^s; a potte of alle viij^d; peares iijj^d; a scrue for a chisse presse vj^d; spent in Prestone at the beste fare xj^d; payed in an exchange to Hughe Grimshoughe for

a twenter styre iiij^s; a quorame nomyne [a writ of quorum nomina] ij^s vj^d; a tynker for mendynge of panes at Smytheles xx^d.

[Auguste, 1587.] — Sislie [Cicely] Mosse for a quarter and a monethe serves, after eighttene shillynges the yere vj^s; a mane w^{ch} broughte venysoune frome Mr. James Lyghe ij^s; lybbinge eighte pigges vj^d; onne of the kyperes of Haptone pke w^{ch} broughte a stagge to the Smytheles vij^s; the myllnewrighte for goings to Ecclestone to make choisse of tymber for a cogge whele vj^d; geven vnto Hughe Wodde when he broughte halffe a buke frome my lorde [Derby] at Pillkingtone ij^s; Mr. Wallche mane w^{ch} broughte a fatte mvttone and capones frome his M^r xvij^d. Mr. Boulldes mane w^{ch} broughte a buke frome his master v^s; a mane of James Ather-tones w^{ch} broughte a fatte lame from his master xij^d; a mayed of Thomas Marche w^{ch} broughte fisse frome hur master ij^d. Henry Hunte of Hoole for makynge a dabe [daub for walling] and mendynge the barnes there xvj^s; spente in Burie upone the beaste fare xij^d; John Pendelbirie for thachinge fourttene dayes at Smytheles ij^s iiij^d; a wyer or gate to Blacrode barne for the tythe corne in the said towne viij^d; a potte of alle xij^d; the keper of Myddelton pke when he broughte a buke from his M^r v^s; towe dowssone larkes vj^d.

[September, 1587.] — Towe dowsone of larkes xij^d; a quere of paper iiij^d; singlye spikenes to mende the cokge whille [cog-wheel] vj^d; vnto fourtene p'sonnes w^{ch} dighte [dressed] hemppe at Hooll onne daye xiiij^d. Towe sivffes for the Tyngreve to dighte [dress] corne there vj^d; spente in Prestone aboute sellynge of corne there xij^d.

Su^ma totalis expendi^t de decimo sexto Aprilis 29 Elyz. vsq: ad vicesim^o septim^o Septembris eadē anno 158^{li} iiij^s j^d. Su^ma receptor de claro ultra expend: 58^{li} vij^s x^d ob. All the said somes disbursed ffrom the xvjth of Apryll 29 Elyz. vntyll the said xxvijth of September 29 Elyz. are discharged vpon my brother Thomas his accompt by me [signed] Rychard Shuttleworthe. [Signed] by me Thomas Shuttleworthe.

Mony layed oute sithence the xxix daye of September 29 Elyz.

1587, as follovethe: For a pere of myllne trynles [trundles] ij^s x^d. Tyentie larkes iiij^d. Mendinge a dagge iiij^d. A corde to make slypes for horsies to tye them in v^d; thrie dowsone of larkes viij^d; mendinge of sadles at Smytheles afore there goinge to Londone iiij^s vj^d; a potte of all [ale] afore there goinge to Londone xvij^d; towne poundes of grete resienes [i.e. raisins; for currants were then called small raisins, or raisins of Corinth] afore there goinge to Londone viij^d.

[October, 1587.] — Rychard Cowper for tentyng the mylne at Smytheles five wykes iiij^s vj^d; towne coke nettes ix^s. Vnto a womane w^{ch} getherethe lyme stones for eighte mettes ij^s. For charregd of a pake [pack] to Londone xj^s. For the tythe corne silver of Blacrode xl^s; onne moitie of the tythe corne silver of Boulton xiiij^s iiij^d; the tythe corne silver of the typpet housse ij^d. For tythe corne silver ovtte of the damane of Smytheles, for land lyinge in Boulton pishe xx^d; payed by the appontemente of my brother the xiiijth daye of October the onne halffe of Hughe Brouke rente, w^{ch} was due at Sante Margerete daye laste paste, w^{ch} was receved by Thomas Lever and vpone his dethe was fore geven him vij^s viij^d; for towne commynyones [communions] at Dane churche and for other expensies of the churche mustur [or master] there vj^d; foure poundes of piche [pitch] viij^d; towne dowsone of larkes iiij^d; James Scoulcrofte, for the charregd of a pake frome Smytheles to Manchester x^d; Isabel Cowper for servinge as a deye [? dairy-keeper] at Smytheles tene wyekes iiij^s vj^d; spent in Manchester when the rente of Horryghe [Horwich] was payed iiij^d; foure and twentie yerdes of corde to mende the kocke [? clock] roppes x^d; a dowsone gades [? gads, goads] of stielle viij^d; a quarter of mvtton xx^d; foure oxen in Prestone xj^{li} xv^s iiij^d; towlle for the said besste viij^d; spent there upon thrie mene and their horsies xvij^d; Mr. Heskethe for the tythe corne sillver of Eccleston due at Mychelmes xiiij^s iiij^d; Mr. Morlaye for the tythe corne silver of the damene of Hooll due at Michelmes xx^s: Mr. Mvlynexe for rente of lande w^{ch} is occupied of his at Tyngreffe due at Mertenmes nexte v^s; Mr. Flytewod for a chifte

rente goinge out of Tyngreve, due at Mertenmes nexte ij^s vij^d; spent by John Woddecrofte in his jorney to Forcete [Forcett, a Yorkshire estate of the family] vij^s xj^d; spent by Ellyes Houlden when the tythe corne of Boultone was threshen, for every daye a penne xv^d. For wyendoinge the corne there xij^d; vnto a mane w^{ch} broughte letteres frome Gauthorpe w^{ch} came frome Londone iiij^d; halffe a pounce of peper ij^s; for stouffe to make battes [baits] to kyll myesse [mice] vj^d; for movinge of rushies at Lostoke ij^s viij^d; towe mettes of limestones vj^d.

[November, 1587.] — For dressinge all the harneshe at Smytheles xx^d; dressinge and dyghtinge of gunes vij^d; James Sine of Ryvington for a horce iij^l viij^s viij^d; Mr. Ashtone of Lever for ground w^{ch} he lete youe have at the damene of Andertone xj^{li}; spent in Wygane when showe of horsies was mayed before the lyffetenante xiiij^d.

[December, 1587.] — Mr. Houlte of Grislehurst, beinge the collector for the furste pte of the subsidie granted to hur magistie xxxv^s vij^d; Thomas Banke for byndinge thrie aker of bane [? beans] at Hooll iij^s iiij^d; James Cokekete for makynge gapes a boutte stavoe [?] and plate filde xij^d; Ellen Throppe the deye [? dairy-keeper] for a quarter and a fortenyghte servies iij^s x^d; Mr. Houltes mane of Ashworthe w^{ch} broughte letteres frome his Mr w^{ch} came frome Londone iiij^d; vnto Mr. Banester of Altham for a geldinge ix^{li} x^s; a horce shoue iiij^d; for the charregd of a lyttell wodcoke pye and a dowsone of puddinges to Londone xiiij^d; towe loude of colles xiiij^d; spent in Prestone the xxijth daye of December by my selfe and Expofer Hill, bynge appoynted by the depetie lyffetenancie for hur magistie servies, what every man should prapare to make in a redines ij^s v^d; vnto onne w^{ch} wente wth letteres to the messēgers of the Dutchie to be carried to Londone iiij^d; the constablie of Lastoke for a fiftente granted to hur magistie in the late sessiones of parlemente vij^d; Mr. Hollande for a rente goinge out of the damene of Smytheles iij^s iiij^d; the constable of Lastoke for a galde w^{ch} was laid for the furneshinge of shoulderes ij^s xj^d; the connstablie of Hellywell fyffe fyftenes and a halffe, of the w^{ch} onne was to

hur magistie granted at the laste parlemente, and the reste for furneshinge of shoulderres vj^s x^d.

[January, 1587-8.] — The constablie of Sharpelles eighte fiftenes, whereof onne was granted to hur magestie at the laste parlemente and the other towards the furneshinge of shoulderres xvj^d; vnto the heres of Sherples oute of the damene of Smytheles xij^d; the constablie of Lyttell Boultone fyffe fiftenes and a halffe for the furneshinge of shouldierres xj^d; a quarter of veall and thrie penneworthe of whette brede xxj^d; charregde of puddinges at diueres tymes ij^s v^d; Thomas Marche the cutler for dressing the armoure for the dimelance [demi-lance] and onne other armour w^{ch} came frome London viij^d.

[February, 1587-8.] — A melle siffe vij^d; Wylliam Kenyon, to make the charges of his M^r geldinges towards London iij^{li}; for the Vecares rurall at Lychfilde to be payed by the said Wylliam as he goethe uppe v^l iij^s ix^d; making thrie harrones xij^d; An Wyldinge hur halffe yere wyeghe vj^s; thrie horce colleres vij^d; a breste of veale viij^d; thrie masse of whette herynge xxxvj^s ix^d; foure salte salmondes and halffe a freshe salmonde xxvj^s iij^d; a quarter of reye [ray] xij^d; halffe a reame of peper and halffe a pounce of wyaxe ij^s; Hughe Woddes, to the jusse of my lorde of Darbie, for a rent cōinge ovtte of the demane of Smytheles xx^d. Vnto a mane of Forsett w^{ch} bro^t letteres to Smytheles ij^s; a mane of Mr. Farryngtones w^{ch} broughte a freshe samonde to Smytheles from his M^r ij^s vj^d; muskeles and cokelles xx^d; a quarter of a freshe samonde and foure salte ielles iij^s; sperlinges iij^d. [The fish was bought in Preston.] Mendinge of a gontelete [gauntlet] and a loke viij^d; towe bremes and for bringinge the same frome Martene mere xix^d; arshnocke [arsenic] iij^d; foure metts of lymestones xij^d. Rychard Overton for to laye bates to kylle mysse ij^s vj^d.

[March, 1587-8.] — Mr. Garrard of Ince for thrie closies at High filld, vnto Candlemasse next vj^{li} vj^s viij^d; tene tenche cobbes [i.e. tenchlings] xiiij^d; gutteringe tene rovdres at Lastoke xij^d; Mr. Thomas Lyghe mane w^{ch} broughte fissehe vj^d; fyffe fiftenes, onne of them to hur magestie and the reste for furneshinge of

shoulderes, payed at Ecclestone iij^s iiij^d; Thomas Longworthe his quarter wyeghe iij^s iiij^d; towe pikes and towe bremes ij^s vij^d; a lade w^{ch} broughte a tenche frome Mr. Hilltones [Hulton's] of the Parke iij^d; gyven to the Vycer of the Deane when he mynestrade the comvnyone at Smytheles ij^s.

[April, 1588.] — Henrie Hill his quarter wyeghe x^s. Athere [Arthur] Cramtone, servente unto Sur Gilberte Garrard kighte [knight] farmer of the psonegde of Eccles, for all manner of tythes for the damene of Smytheles lying within Hallywall xij^s. A fatte mvttone x^s; a fatte lame iiij^s viij^d; a quarter of velle ij^s; a glister pippe vj^d. [Acknowledgment, signed by both Richard Shuttleworth and Thomas Shuttleworth, 12th April 1588.] A bull iiij^{li} ij^d; spent in Birrie fare viij^d; the constablie of Lastoke for the oxe mony for hur magestie provisiōe ij^d ob.; the constablie of Hallywall for fivffe fiftenes and some more for the furneshinge of shoulдерes and for the oxe mony v^s x^d; halffe a vaell and the heade iij^s x^d; towe mene for wallinge towe dayes ij^s ij^d; towe ernynge bagges iij^d. Foure hefferes boughte in Blackbourne vi^{li} xix^s ij^d.

[May, 1588.] — Payed unto Athure Cramtone, servante unto Sur Gilberte Garard, knyghte, farmer of the parsonagde of Eccles, for the smale tythes of Hetone iiij^{li} ij^s vj^d ob. Fouretene hundrethe of plates for a stiele cotte viij^s. For ixth yerdes and a quarter of canves, and for piche, resine, and hempe to make a stiele cotte [steel-coat] vj^s viij^d. An axe xv^d; a pare of garden sheres xv^d; for makynge a stiele cotte ij^s; a lyver j^d; foure capones boughte at Ecclestone and for his panes w^{ch} broughte them iiij^s viij^d; Mr. Deane of Townworthe the some of foure poundes and his acceptance taken iiij^{li}; carregde of a squen [? swan] from Tyngrevffe iiij^d; unto Henrie Brashe w^{ch} broughte chickenes and connyes frome Bradlaye xij^d; Thomas Asheleye and his thrie mene for wolling seven dayes ix^s iiij^d; onne heffer xxv^s. [Many other "bease boughte at Inglefourthe."] Lybbinge of rames vj^d. To a mayed of Mrs. Mortes w^{ch} broughte fishe towe severall tymes frome hur M^{ris} xij^d; sixtene hundrethe and a halffe of plates to be a stiell cote ix^s vj^d; neue yardes and a quarter of lynen and canves to

make a still cotte, and for a pounce of slape [? pitch, &c.] and somme more, to make the same vij^s jd^d; carregde of towe chysies w^{ch} was sente to my brother at Londone xv^d; to the horce-lyche for cures ij^s; towe shipe skynes to be an arrowe casse x^d; the shouemaker for workynge towe dayes viij^d; the tynker for worke and brasse ij^s; payed and spent in Manchester when the shoue of lyghte horsies and dymelaunces where shouede before the lyffetenannce there vij^s iiij^d; payed onto Wylliam Garrate vponne erneste for rydinge the demylaunce towe dayes xv^d; towe dowsone of thride pounes for towe plate cottes [coats of plate mail] vjd^d; lyedde [lead] contanyng in wyghte xiiijth pounes xvjd^d.

[June, 1588.] — Mvsterside [mustard seed] x^d. A crenneke [a measure] of salte and twentie warue [?] xxix^s iiij^d; towlle and spent in fecching the same ij^s x^d; a tirce of clarred wyne iiij^l xij^s vjd^d; towe gallones of sake and a querte, after thrie shillynges towe pence the gallone, xxix^s; seventene gallones of whette wyne at towe shillynges the gallone xxxiiij^s; seven gallones and a querte of venycer at fourtene pence the gallone viij^s iiij^d; towe caskes ij^s; peyed to the porteres and gawgeres of the wyne vjd^d; towe and threttie pound of barrell piche v^s iiij^d; carregde of the wyne and foure hundrethe of ieron frome Chester x^s; spent in the said viegde [voyage] iiij^s xjd^d; the couper for workinge foure dayes xvjd^d; a lade w^{ch} broughte pigiones from M^{re} Morte iiij^d; the cuttler for halffe yere wyge for dressinge the harnes for armore xx^d; eighte mettes of peches [? patches] to make plester withall ij^s; for mesuringe of thrie and threttie akeres of land at Smytheles and Lastoke ij^s; towe mayedes of Hooll w^{ch} broughte fishe to Smytheles xjd^d; a mane of Thomas Kenyan w^{ch} broughte venysonne from his M^r vjd^d; Eleyes Geste for pavinge sixe dayes ij^s; making towe pare of whilles [wheels] iiij^s; a corde to corde a bedde ij^s; a mette of hempside to souue at Hooll vij^s; herrynges bagges viij^d. Seven ovllde cappones and thrie younge onnes vij^s vjd^d; Henrie Davidson for thachynge towe dayes x^d; to Myles Kaye when he broughte a bulle calffe frome Mr. Haddoke ij^s; twentie yerdes of flaxen clothe after tenpence halfpene a yerd, savinge towepence

bated in the houlle xvij^s iiij^d; fortie foure chickenes and nyne capones xj^s vj^d; vnto Rychard Vrmestone mane w^{ch} broughte a fatte lame frome his M^r vj^d; payed vnto a hayemaker j^d; sixe skynes of parchemente ij^s xd; Mr. Myddletones mane w^{ch} broughte a buke [buck] frome his M^r vj^s viij^d; for fishe at Checkerbente xxiij^d; Mr. James Andertone mane w^{ch} broughte porpes [? porpoise] frome his M^r ij^s vj^d; Allexander Warde for workynge tyllffe dayes at haye xij^d.

[July, 1588.]—Wyllyam Birchall his last yere wyege xxvj^s viij^d; an oxe stirke xiiij^s; wyldfoule xx^d; a potte of alle xiiij^d; Mr. Bouldes mane w^{ch} broughte halffe a buke frome his M^r to Smytheles ij^s vj^d; Jane Birome hur quarter wyege iiij^s; movinge tene akers and a halffe at Ecclestone, after eighttenepence the akers, xv^s ix^d.

[August, 1588.] — To a mane of S^r Peter Lyghe w^{ch} broughte a fatte buke to Smytheles vj^s; mending a kelyver [? cleaver] and a loke vj^d; for the gresse of foure horsies in Brine [Bryn] Parke xl^s. [Acknowledgment, signed by both Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth, dated 5th August, 1588.]

Mony laid outte sithence the sixte daye of August 1588:—Elyzabeth Boulton for servinge in the place of a dyede [? dairy-keeper] a fortnyhte viij^d. Peares xij^d; archenake [arsenic] to kille myesse vj^d; spent in Manchester by Thomas Shuttleworthe onne nighte and a daye iiij^s viij^d; payed for exchange of silke at Boulton for my brother ij^d; for clothe, thrice and makinge, for to be Margaret Warde a cotte iiij^s; to a mane and a mayed w^{ch} broughte six capones from Mr. Ainsworthe and his wyffe xvj^d; to the kyperes of Haptone w^{ch} broughte a buke to the Smytheles v^s; foure and tywentie yardes of flaxen clothe of tywlffe pence the yarde xxiij^s; to Mr. Norres mane w^{ch} broughte sixe mettes of whette frome his M^r iiij^s iiij^d; thrie Boultonares a daye for gettynge in of tourffes vj^d; the tablynge of eleven wommene onne daye at Hooll to dighte [dress] hempe ij^s ix^d; there wyege onne daye xj^d; eighte lovde of kenell [cannel] iiij^s.

[September, 1588.] — To the clarke of the Dene churche for

his wyeghe xij^d; Robert Aspedene his halffe yere wyege xx^s; pasmetes [? parsnips] ij^d; a mane w^{ch} broughte a buke frome Barbone to Smytheles ij^s; to a mane w^{ch} gyded him from Blacbourne iiij^d; the smythe for workinge tene dayes at Smytheles iij^s iiij^d; payed for colle at Hiltone [Hulton] dellffe xij^s; towe horce showes in rydinge to Forsete; spent in Forsette for thretteye melles and odde drinke v^s vj^d; to James Sharplell for workinge a daye in the garden iiij^d; to the cunstablie of Hallywall for a galde for the keepinge of the becone [? on Horwich Moor or Rivington Pike] ij^d; a mele sieffe and a grote ridley [groat-riddle] xij^d. [Acknowledgment, dated 27th September 1588, and signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

Money dysbursed sythence the xxvjth Sept. 1588:—A dowsone of gardwyebbe [girth-web] xvij^d; the smythe workinge foure dayes xvj^d; a daye movinge vj^d. To Athure Cramtone to the iusse of Sur Gilberte Garrarde, knyghte, for the tythe-corne silver of Hetone iij^l ij^s viij^d; sherrynges an aker of ovttres at Lastoke iij^s iiij^d; An Bankes for servinge in the dyehousse seventene wyekes v^s iiij^d; for the tythe-corne silver of the Typpete house ij^d; thrie potes of aell and the charregde iij^s iiij^d; sixe poundes of hoppes iij^s vj^d; gettinge of fyftie and thrie lovde of towrfes after thrie halpence the lovde vj^s viij^d.

[October, 1588.]—Mr. Roberte Heskete for the tythe corne silver of the damene of Eclestone xij^s iiij^d; Mr. Morlaye for the tythe of the demane of Hooll xx^s; tene giesse iij^s ij^d; foure giesse xx^d; nene ponde of here [? hair] iij^s; geven to plaeres of Sur Peter Lyghe, knyghte, beinge his menne, v^s; to onne of the said mene to gete a letter conveied frome Hornbie to Barbone vj^d; for leydinge of halffe of the tythe in Hetone xij^s iiij^d; to a plumer for mendinge of a gutter viij^d; spent by Thomas Shuttleworthe and John Woderoffe when the[y] wente to speke wth Mr. Murtone [or Martone] viij^d; leidinge the tythe corne of Blacrode xxx^s; makynge a heare-clothee and for a ponde of here to the same ix^s x^d; charregde of a wodkoke pye to Londone xvij^d; the cutler for dressing the armvire at Smytheles his laste halffe yere wyege

xx^d; wyere to rynge swyne iij^d; for sherynge the Lyttell Tyngreve, beinge sowen wth beane, xij^d in mony and all the gresse w^{ch} did growe aboute the same beane; for gettynge and movinge the barlie croft at Hooll all the gresse w^{ch} did growe aboute the barlie in the whette crofte and tywelffe pence more in mony; Mr. Asshall mane w^{ch} broughte my M^{ris} a lovde of appalles xij^d; for bringinge of a letter frome Garthrope w^{ch} came frome Londone iiij^d; the cunstablie of Lastoke for a galde to furneshe a souldier to Ierlande vj^d; twentie capones xij^s ij^d; seven henes ij^s iiij^d; the constablie of Hallywall towe fiftenes for the furneshinge of a souldier in to Ierland, iij^s; carregde of a pye to Londone ij^s; to lyttell Roberte for goinge to a mane deyllunge [dwelling] aboute Wyoreslaye [? Worsley] to kyle mysse xij^d.

[November, 1588.] — Wyllyam Stones, mony w^{ch} he spent when he was in getheringe of the tythe corne of Boultone and in thrashinge of the same iiij^s vj^d; for sixe and twentie meles when pte of the tythe corne of Hetone was leyde and mēd in Fogges barne and when the same was throsen there iij^s x^d; for wyendoinge of the corne layed there, that is to saye for threttene sivffes and a bushell of ovttas and for thrie mettes and a halffe of barlie viij^d; towards the pamente of the bushoppes rente xx^s; a fleshe axe ij^s vj^d; a hachete xij^d; a loke ij^s ij^d; lainge of bates to kyle mysse v^s; spent when the tythe calffes was gethered ij^d; foure wodkockes viij^d; towe fiftenes towards the makyng of shoulderres in to Ierland, at Tyngrevffe, xvj^d; the masone for workynge sixe dayes at Smytheles xx^d; a potte of alle xij^d; Ellyer Foster servinge for the dei [dairy-keeper] nene wykes at Smytheles iij^s ij^d; fiftene capones x^s; tene henes iiij^s ij^d; egges xix^d; Rycharde Stones for wyldfoulle and his panes iij^s vj^d. [Many similar entries omitted, as the kinds and number of the birds are not stated.]

[December, 1588.] — The tynker for sawderinge the gutteres at Smytheles xvij^d; Rycharde Vrmestone and Nicholas Gamslaye when the[y] wente to kype courte at Barbone x^s; Henrie Pker w^{ch} broughte a signete [cygnet] frome Mr. Boulde ij^s; foure pottes of honney v^s iiij^d; towe copley of rabetes xv^d; eighte dowsone

of egges xvj^d; Henrie Pker w^{ch} broughte a fatte doe frome Mr. Boulde v^s; towe lynkes [pitch-torches] ij^s viij^d; Mr. Brounlaye mane w^{ch} broughte halffe a fatte calffe frome his M^r xij^d; a fiftene to hur magiestie at Smytheles xvij^d; a fiftene at Lastoke vij^d; a fiftene at Lyttell Boultone ij^d; geven to a mane w^{ch} broughte a doe frome Lyme iiij^s; towe pigges ij^s; to the balyffe of Barbone for the allowance of the thride pte of the strete xx^d; geven to the plaeres of Prestone v^s; to towe pieperes [pipers, musicians] viij^d; to onne w^{ch} did bigge [beg] for the prisoneres in the Marchalsie ij^s.

[January, 1588-9.] — Mr. Holland for a rente goinge ovte of the damene of Smytheles ij^s ij^d; Mr. Warde a rente goinge outte of the same damene vj^s ix^d; the balyffe of Halywall to the iusse of my lorde of Darbie for a rente goinge ovte of the said demane xx^d; towe skenes of silke ij^d; geven to the plaeres of Nante wyche ij^s; an instremente to take mosse of [off] appeltries ij^d. [Acknowledgment, dated 8th January 1588, signed Richard Shuttleworth.]

Money disbursed sythence the eight of January, 1588:— To onne w^{ch} broughte a letter frome my father vj^d; vnto Mr. Hultone of the Pke, upon his bound to be repayed agane, the some of 1^{li}; spente when I wente to Speke with Mr. Martone conserninge Highe Whetiker viij^d; lente unto the Vecar of Boultone by my brother's app'tement unto [E]aster nexte xx^s; towe fiftenes at Eclestone xvj^d; spente in Prestone by John Woderoffe and my selffe when the statute was taken of Mr. Martene and his sounne Whettykeres iiij^s ij^d; payed the same time unto Mr. Martene upon the said statute C^l. For gettynge of towe thousande and thrie hundrethe whicsettes [quicksets] and for settinge the same x^s.

[February, 1588-9] — Sente to M^{rs} Fecname to dyscharge the vycares corral [choral] at Lychfille the somme of v^l iiij^s ix^d. Threttene yardes of lynen clothe, after twentie pence the yerde, to be shirtes for my brother xxj^s viij^d; Ellen Houldene for servinge eleven wykes at Smytheles ij^s vj^d; sixe loude of colles for to

burne a lyme kyllne at Smytheles iij^s iiij^d; for yerdes [sic] of canves for to make horce collares xx^d; thrie whilewryghtes for workynge sixe dayes at Smytheles iiij^s iiij^d; a mane w^{ch} sete a lyme kyllne at Smytheles xij^d; the slcater for workynge sixe dayes xiiij^d; towe salte fishe, and spente by him that fechte the same at Manchester v^s iij^d; the coller-maker for workynge seven dayes at Smytheles ij^s iiij^d; dichinge of xxiiij roode after seven pence the roude xiiij^s; towe men for fishinge a marlepite at Hooll ather [either = each] foure dayes v^s iiij^d; for bringinge the same fishe to Smytheles vj^d; towe masse and a halffe of whitte herynge xxx^s x^d; towe sallte semone [salmon] xiiij^s; foure sallte ielles ij^s iiij^d; for halffe a ceade [cade, a vessel containing 500 herrings, or 1,000 sprats] of sprottes ij^s; spente in Prestone the same tyme x^d; halffe a gange [a set] of harowe pines xv^d.

[March, 1588-9.] — A geldinge iij^l xiiij^s iiij^d; threshing xvijth thrave of whette and rie, the strove whereof was reserved for the thachinge of the tythe barne of Blacrode, xvij^d; wyndoinge of the tythe corn of Blacrode xij^d; making towe herrowes vj^d; a mane of Mr. Farringtones w^{ch} broughte a freshe samonde to my M^{ris} at Smytheles ij^s vj^d; to lyttell Robin w^{ch} broughte smeltes frome my ladie Lyghe, iiij^d; a pare of showes to my M^{ris} xx^d; the constablie of Lastoke for a gald for oxen for hur magiestie provysione iij^d; the lyke gald vnto the constablie of Sharples j^d; Thomas Grimshaye when he ride to Hallyfaxe to gete boukes conveyed to Yorke w^{ch} came frome London vj^d; trovtted at towe severall tymes x^d; to a womane by my M^{ris} appontemente vj^d; charregde of foure chisies to Londone frome Manchester iiij^s ij^d; for mottlaye [a cloth of mixed colour] to be a cloke bagge and for stringes to the same vij^s; thrie pekes of lyneside [linseed] ij^s vj^d; mvsterdside iiij^d; the vecare of the Deane for his panes for mynesteringe the sakereamente at Smytheles xij^d; payed vnto S^r Rychard Mvlynex knyghte, w^{ch} was lente to hur magiestie for one houlle yere xxvj^l.

[April, 1589.] — James Greyffes his houlle yere wage xl^s; eighte mettes of sallte and halffe a pike xvij^s vj^d; the constablie of Hallywall halffe a fiftente for the oxe mony to hur magiestie provysione

and for mony laine [laid] ovttē other wayes in the towne ix^d; An Wyldinge hur halffe yere wage vj^s; to Wylliam Kenyon the chargies of M^{rs} to Londone, and to make his accounte at his comynge thither vnto his M^r x^l; to John Wodderoffe w^{ch} he laid ovttē for serchyngē the rovles for Hie Whetiker iij^s iiij^d; for wyevinge thretie yarde of canves after a halpenne a yarde xv^d; the carrege of a pake whene my M^{rs} wente to Londone xij^s vj^d; for making hegge [hedge] at Mr. Holtone ground of the Parke ij^s; John wyffe Morres for wyevinge xxiiijth yarde of canves xj^d.

[May, 1589.] — Arthur Cramtone, servante unto S^r Gelbart Garrete [Gerard] knyghte, for the smale or pryve tythes of Hetton iij^l ij^s vj^d ob.; erthen vessels for the deye-howse ix^s; Rychard Morres his quarter waghe iij^s vj^d; for spyninge thride to my M^{rs} by a womane of Hooll, for her waghe sixe dayes, vj^d; lainge bates to kylle mysse and rattes at Smytheles iij^s vij^d. [Two men] for pavinge ether of them nene dayes and a halffe at Smytheles vj^s iiij^d; onyone sides xij^d; ieringe bagges viij^d; carregde of a flyche of bacone and towe pesteles [gammons] of porke to London iij^s x^d; Roberte Aspeden his halffe yere waghe xx^s; payed in Sanforthe [Salford] fare for besse boughte there [ten heifers and two oxen, various prices]; spente by Edmunde Tournier in goinge and cominge frome Barbone the xxiiijth daye of Maye for the warninge of a courte to be kepte there xvij^d; for tannynge a heffer skyne xxij^d; for a stone of cove here, towards the makynge of a hare [sic] iij^s; a mylkyngē piggene iij^d; thrie yarde of flaxen clothe, thrie yarde of canves and towe yarde and a halffe of black frisse cloth for to make a plate cote [a coat of plate mail] vj^s j^d; the tynker for mendinge panes and other thinges xiiij^d; payed in Sharples halffe a fiftene towards the bringinge of a fellone to Lanc^r iij^s vj^d.

[June, 1589.] — Lether pacchies iij mettes xij^d; the constablie of Sharples a fiftente for the reparinge of the see coppes [sea-cop or seabank] of Sur Rychard Mvllynexe ij^d; the cunstablie of Lastoke a fiftente for the same yalde vj^d; the cunstablie of Hallywall the like yalde xvij^d; charregde of a letter to Lygh iij^d;

makynge thrie pare of whilles v^s vj^d; expenses at Barbone when the courte was kepte there vj^s viij^d; for whette brede when Mr. James Lyghe came to the Smytheles iiij^d; the cunstablie of Lastoke a galde for mache and pouder j^d; the cunstablie of Hallywall the thride pte of a fiftente for the like iusse vj^d; fyffe loude of lyme stones frome Clytherall ij^s vj^d; dryvinge the harrowe towe dayes at Tyngrevffe x^d; John Gakes and his fyffe mene for whit-tynge [whitewashing] the house at Smytheles, foure of them foure dayes and towe of them sixe dayes, after foure pence a daye, and onne after towe pence a daye viij^s viij^d; the cunstablie of Lastoke a galde for mache and pouthier ij^d; piche, rosine and flaxe to be thride for to make a styлле cotte xvj^d; for makinge the styлле cotte iiij^s; foure crenokes [measures] of sallte wantinge thrie wame [? waine] and for towlle and expenses in feching the same iiij^s iiij^s xj^d; the cunstablie of Littell Boultone towe fiftenes for a galde for the mendinge of a brigge and for mach and pouder and towards the reparinge of the see coppes of S^r Rychard Mvllynexe knyghte, iiij^d; spent in Manchester the xvjth daye of June, when the shoue of lyhte horsies and demelance was shouede before Sir John Berrone [Byron] there xx^d; Mr. Rauffe Ashtone for a rente gonge oute of Croftleyffes vnto Sante John of Gerusalem, beinge unpaid towe yeres, ij^s; vnto Mr. James Lyghe and his acquietance taken iiij^s v^s viij^d; the cunstablie of Hallywall for a gald towards reparinge the churche xv^d; seven psonnes for fivffe dayes gettynge in of tourffes at Smytheles iiij^s ix^d; payed vnto John Deane of Tunworthe, gentleman, and his acquietance taken, iiij^s; a mette of hempside w^{ch} was soune at Hooll iiij^s viij^d; for dressinge a horce skyne in to whette lether xvij^d; John wyffe Morres for wyevinge fortie yarges of canves clothe, xx^d; for dryvinge a turffe-wane a fortienyghte xvj^d; mending a lode saddell [? a packsaddle] vij^d; eighte and twentte giesse vij^s; sixe pare of trasies and sixe helteres ij^s x^d.

[July, 1589.]—A knyte [knit] cappe to putte in a skule [skull-cap] for a lyghte horsmane xxij^d; towe fiftenes at Eclestone for the maintenance of the see coppes belonging to Sur Rychard Mvllynexe

and for mache and poulder xvjd; seven psonnes for washinge of shippe vij^d; for clyppynge of shippe iiij^d; Addame Tournier his quarter waghe iiij^s; thrie glassies to pute rosse water in viij^d; to a mane w^{ch} the parsonne of Birrie sente to the Smytheles with a letter iiij^d; carreggles of seven pakes after eighte shillinges the pake lvj^s; lente upone a cuttinge axe xij^d; payed to Frampolde for wachinge the wane w^{ch} was fracht [freighted] wth stuffe w^{ch} came frome Londone iij^d; to Rychard Vrmestone mane w^{ch} broughte a fatte whether frome Rogger Vrmestone xij^d; vnto Panter the carrier the reste of the monye w^{ch} was unpaid for the carregde of a wane-lode of stuffe frome Londone xxxij^s iiij^d.

[August, 1589.]—A hogshed of clared wyne iiij^l viij^s; xiiijth gallons of sake, after thrie shillinges thrie pence the gallone, xli^s iiij^d; towe lyttell keskes for the sake xx^d; spent in the charregde of the same xxj^d; geven to the keper of Haptone w^{ch} broughte a bucke to the Smithills v^s; xv weemen w^{ch} pulled flaxe a day at Hoole, for the tablynge of the said weemen onne daye iiij^s iij^d; for table ale iiij^d. [Acknowledgment, August 2nd, 1589, signed, Richard Shuttleworth.]

Mony layed ovte sithence the seconde daye of Auguste 1589: A mayed of Mr. Bromlayes w^{ch} broughte pesse-codes iiij^d; sixe quertes and a pinte of clared wyne at Boultone iiij^s iiij^d; John Page the carrier for the carregd of the xth hundrethe and a halffe weyghte frome Londone to Smytheles lvij^s ix^d; S^r Peter Lyghe mane w^{ch} broughte a fatte buke to Smytheles vj^s; the clarke of the Deane church his waghe xij^d; a mayed w^{ch} broughte arty-choughs to the Smytheles iiij^d; John wyffe Morres for wevinge fortie yarde of canves after thrie farthinge the yarde ij^s vj^d; apples and peieres xvij^d; a mane w^{ch} broughte a fatte buke frome Mr. Boulde v^s; the cunstablie of Lyttell Boultone a fiftene to-wardes the reparinge of Bradshawe briggde ij^d; Rychard Hesketh mane w^{ch} broughte a turkye and a coppye of capones frome his master xij^d; Ingaram Wyllysell in pte of pamente of his anvitie [annuity] iiij^l vj^s viij^d; a mane w^{ch} broughte a side of venysone frome Mr. James Lyghe xij^d; ovte cakes ij^d; a mane of my lorde of Darbies w^{ch} broughte a fatte stagge to the Smytheles x^s.

[September, 1589.] — Payed for the diete of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, and for sixtene of his mene, in Chester at the assiessies there for onne hole wyke, as by the stuerdes bouke doethe appeare, ix^l xiiij^s; for wyne, horce gresse, haye and provender, and for other thinges as [by] the same bouke wyllle appeare iiij^l xix^s ix^d; a quoram nomyne ij^s vjd^d; firringe [ferrying] over the water at Ronkehorne [Runcorn] and geven to the horce kyper at Bould, and for gidinge of the way to Benslaye xjd^d; spente in Lyghe by Rychard Vrmestone and my selffe in oure dineres and oure horsies xij^d; Sislie Mosse for serveinge as deie [dairy-keeper] at Smytheles from the vijth Aprell vnto the xth daye of Auguste vj^s vjd^d; fivffe wytheres xxiiij^s iij^d; Roberte Kynslaye and his mane for workynge thrie dayes at the myllne at Smytheles ij^s iij^d; a mane w^{ch} broughte a letter from Wyghan vnto my ladie xij^d; viijth coplye of lynge xxvj^s viij^d; xvth coplye of code and oune fysshe xij^s; xvth coplye of stokefishe and onne fishe x^s; charregde of viijth coplye of the same lynge and iijth coplye of the said codes frome Sturbrigde x^s; thrie dowsone larkes vjd^d; wevyng of xxxijth yarde of canves after towe pence the yarde v^s iij^d; ix dowsone of larkes xvij^d; [to three servant-men, each] his quarter waghe viij^s, and iij^s, and iij^s vjd^d; fishe boughte by Thomas Grimshawe a fore my brotheres goinge to Chester ij^s iij^d; a pounce and a halffe of nervall [q.d. "nerve all," an ointment "good for sinews." See a recipe in Halliwell's *Archaic Dictionary*, sub voce] xv^d; geven at Bould when the surveie was taken at Bewsaye of the land there vjd^d; a mane of Mr. Ainsworthe w^{ch} broughte foure coplye of conyes to the Smytheles xij^d; a man of Mr. Bouldes w^{ch} broughte appeles to Smytheles xij^d; onne w^{ch} broughte bulles from Ecclestone to Smytheles vjd^d.

[October, 1589.] — Fishe boughte at Wygane and fresh water troutes ij^s; xijth yarde of garthewebe xx^d; sixe and fortie lvde of lyme stones from Clytherall after xv^d the lvde viij^s vjd^d; mendinge of the coke nettes ix^d; a fiftente towards the reparyng of the churche of Ecclestone viij^d; seven wodkiokes xiiij^d; a rie corde and

a sivffe to be at Ecclestone v^d; xvij loude of burned lyme stones after xv^d the loude xxj^s iij^d; mendinge of trunke saddelles and pake saddles viij^d; xvj wodcokes ij^s viij^d; snypes, poueres [? plovers] and telles [? teal] ij^s viij^d. [Acknowledgment of 25th October 1589, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

Money disbursed sythence the 25 October, 1589.—Thrie yardes of canves to be a coveringe to the geldinge caled Nutter, xxj^d; the tythe corne sylver of some pte of the demane of Smytheles galdablye wth Sharples ij^d; ix pounce wyght of mayed [? made or mailed] cordes ij^s x^d; towe wodcokes iijj^d; the constablie of Sharples, gald towards furneshinge of sowlderers to Iereland ij^d; [ditto Hallywall] xv^d; charregde of a pake of fishe and some more frome Sturbige xj^s; the furste pte of a supsidie granted to hur ma^{te} by acte of perlemente in the xxxjth yere of hir gracijs reigne, being sesssed after the rate of twentie markes [£13 6s. 8d.] in landes, xxxv^s vj^d ob. qr.

[November, 1589.] — Foure lodes of colles ij^s iijj^d; Rychard Cramstone for the chargies of himselfe and his sonne, when he wente to Chester to receive his M^r ffee mony and lyke wyaes at the same tyme did paie the busshoppes rente at Bangar viij^s ij^d; payed to Mr. James Lyghe and his acquettance taken iij^l vj^s viij^d; a quarter of a peke of Ieries yarne and a pounce more, w^{ch} was boughte at Manchester iijj^l xiiij^s ix^d; spindles and wharles [the piece of wood put upon the iron spindle to receive the thread] ij^d.

[December, 1589.] — Hallywall a fiftente to her magiestie xvijj^d; Sharples [ditto] ij^d; geven to a mane of Mr. Bouldes w^{ch} broughte letteres frome my brothere frome Shrowsburie viij^d; spent by Rychard Vrmestone and myselfe when we wente to Bould to speke wth Mr. Boulde consernynge Bewseye viij^d; towe fiftenes at Ecclestone, onne to her magiestie and another for furneshinge of showlderers to Ieraland xvj^d; Roberte Deweherste for diveres thinges to be laid ovte for Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe busines at Londone, as by his note doethe appere iijj^l viij^d; chargies of [two men] and towe horsies onne nyghte frome Shrowsbire to the Smytheles iijj^s iij^d.

[January, 1589-90.] — Tow'des the pamente of the bushopes rente for the tythe corne sylver of Blacrode xl^s, and for Boultone tythe corne xij^s iiij^d, dwe at the feste of All Santes, liij^s iiij^d; tythe corne sylver for the demane of Smytheles xx^d; [ditto for] the demane of Lostoke vjd; to Cuthberte Heskethe to bringe to his M^r to Shrowsburie xl^s; the constablie of Sharples a fiftene towardes the reparynge of Boultone church ij^d; makynge towe pare of myttones iiij^d; John Edmundstone for comynge to Smytheles when the towe fatte wetheres were stoullen iiij^d; eighte lode of canell iiij^s; the cunstablie of Lastoke, a fiftene to her magiestie viij^d; skake clothe to be eighte sakes xvij^s ij^d; a lade w^{ch} broughte a letter frome Lyme vj^d; a dowsone of garthe wyebbe xvij^d; firrynge towe horsies over Bartone botte ij^d; Sislie Mosse her halffe yere waghe ix^s vj^d; An Wyldinge [ditto] vj^s; Jane Grine [ditto] vj^s; Mr. Duchie for the tythe corne sylver of the demane of Hooll xx^s; payed Mr. Hultone of the Pke for a closse for onne holle yere vj^l x^s; payed Mr. Orrell for the occupation of thrie clossies for onne holle yere v^l; at Elestone towe fiftenes for the makynge of shoulderes into Ierland xvj^d; to onne w^{ch} came wth Wylliam Ducworthe to the mytynge place foure tymes iiij^d; mendinge a case mente of glasse ij^d; spent when I wente to speke with Mr. Dughtie at Latham towe severall tymes vij^d; seven stone of hempe, after iij^s ij^d, xxij^s ij^d.

[February, 1589-90.] — The cunstablie of Hallywall a fiftene towardes the makinge of souldieres in to Ierland xvij^d; Lostoke [ditto] vij^d; Sharples a fiftene and a halffe [ditto] iiij^d; John Birrie for lyvinge in the barne at Boultone all the tyme the tythe corne was in throschinge iiij^d; skake [sack] bandes jd; sovinge [sewing] seven skakes iiij^d; sixe yokes well irened iij^s; by the appointement of my brother vnto his mane Cuthberte Heskethe CC^l; cunstablie of Lostoke, a galde towardes furneshinge of shoul-dieres into Ierland v^d; Lyttle Boultone [ditto] ij^d; Wylliam Garrete, for ridinge the dimelance: my brotheres pte comethe to viij^d.

[March, 1589-90.] — A mane of Mr. Clarke Douchtie w^{ch} broughte

a letter frome him to the Smytheles viij^d; a mane of Mr. Rygbie's w^{ch} broughte letteres frome his M^r, w^{ch} came frome my brother at Shrowsburie, vj^d; payed vnto Mr. Mosilaye [Mosley] of Manchester, by the appontemente of my brother Sur Rychard Shuttleworthe, the somme of Cl^l; spente when I wente to Latham to delyver my brotheres letter to my lorde vj^d; spente by Roberte Aspedene when he wente wth Cuthberte Heakethe to Mr. Eggertone howsse in Cheshire viij^d; Ingaram Wylleyell of his anvitie xl^s; towe hempe sithropes ij^s; vnto Mr. Eggertone of Rydlaye by Rycharde Vrmestone and Roberte Aspeden, by the appontemente of S^r Rychard Shuttleworthe there master, the some of CCx^l; spente by [them] in comynge and goinge from Ridlaye and Smytheles ij^s viij^d; wantynge in the onne bagge vj^d; an eruyng bagge ij^d; sixe pigges to kype iiij^s; towe side hoppetes [seed-baskets] and onne toved wyskethe xv^d; seven helteres and foure and twentie yerdes of hempe cordes ij^s; spente by Rychard Longworthe when he wente to Forcete wth a letter, to geve warnynge to the balyffe of the purchase of the fee farme, xiiij^d.

[April, 1590.] — Spente at Manchester the ijth daye of Aprell, when warnynge was geven to brynge there privie seales for the mony lente to her majestie iiij^d; spente by Thomas Grymshawe when he wente to Yorke, to receve the twentie pounce of Phellippe Wade and Wylkensonne vj^s ij^d; towe masse of whitte herynge in Prestone xxij^s ix^d; spente in feching the same vj^d; dressinge the privies vj^d; spente at foure severall tymes when I wente to Lathom to speke wth Mr. Dughtie ij^s ix^d; geven to Mr. Dughtie clarke for copinge his lesse of the tythe of Hooll xij^d; a pounce of flokes to mende thrie lode saddlyes vj^d; mendinge the same iiij^d; a stone of hempe iiij^s v^d; wyere to ringe swyne ij^d; mendinge a loke and sharpenge of pikes vj^d; Athur Bradlaye for openninge of lokes w^{thoute} the kyasse at Smytheles iiij^d; four stone of shorte here xvj^d; towe hogheads of wyne, the onne of clered and the other of whitte xl^s; viijth gallones of seke [sack] xxv^s; a runlete xij^d; a pare of shoves to my ladie xxij^d; kyllinge a blak coke and a hene w^{ch} was sente to Shrowsbire iiij^d; dely-

vered vnto John Wodecrofte towareds the makynge of the chargies of the Justisies dyette at Chester v^l; lyttell nelles to festen valandes to bedesse [nails to fasten valances to beds] ij^d.

[May, 1590.]—Nycholes Kenyon, w^{ch} he spent when he wente to feche towe pakes at Warryngtone, w^{ch} wyere lefte there at my ladies returne frome Shrowsburie vj^d; Mr. clarke Dughtie for one leasse of the tythe corne of Hooll CCxlv^l; rounge for towe horsies at the Stande of Pilkyngtone, at the paymente of the same mony ij^d; Athure Cramtone, servante vnto the ryghte worshypfull Sir Gilberte Garrete knyghte, for the smale or prive tythes of Heton iij^l ij^s vj^d ob; geven by the appontemente of my ladie vnto Anne Ratreyke doughter vj^d; the Vicar of Boulton of his waghe iij^l; given to Mr. Ierlandes man w^{ch} brought Ipocras [spiced wine, so named from being strained through a flannel bag called Hippocrates' sleeve] and five drakes from his M^r and M^{rs} at Shrowsburie vj^s. [Lists follow of "besse" bought at Blacbourne, Coullen, and Bournlaye.] Tene giesse iij^s iij^d; a fatte lame iij^s; the bringinge of a letter frome Knowslaye w^{ch} came frome Carousse viij^d; towe women w^{ch} broughte giesse from Mr. Thomas Garrete of the Nve Halle viij^d; Henrie Pker w^{ch} broughte thrie coplye of heronseues [Shakspere's "hern-shaw"] frome his M^{rs} at Boulde xvj^d; halffe a calffe iij^s; a quarter of veall xij^d; houlding the plove to xij akeres of lande at Lostoke xv^s. [Lists of "besse" boughte at Inglefurthe and Wygane.] Roberte Markelande the horce marchall, for curyng of a horce iij^s. [Receipt dated 1st June 1590, and signed by Rych^d and Tho^s Shuttleworthe.]

[June, 1590.]—Money dysbursed sythence the fyrste of June. Seven chikenes xij^d; spinninge of scake towe [sack-tow] viij^d; a touppe iij^s viij^d; towe styeres w^{ch} was boughte in Manchester v^l viij^s; a mane w^{ch} broughte pigiones frome Mr. Lyghe to the Smytheles xvij^d; by the appontemente of my brother vnto Mr. Thomas Garrete [? Gerard] the surgeone xl^s; silke to the iusse of my brother x^d; a dowsone of buttones and blace thrid to my brother vj^d; a fiftene for dyveres layes in Hallywall xvij^d; geven to the begger when I was wth him for his advice and counsell for my ladies legge

ij^s; spente when the lyghte horsies was shoved [shown] at Wygane ij^d; thrie ptes of a tune of ieron boughte at Chester x^l xij^s viij^d; charregde of the same xj^s iiij^d; payed vnto Mr. Dene of Tunworthe iiij^l; a loke, staplye, and nelles to sette on a chamber doure at Hooll xvj^d; the begger for his advice and counsell for my ladies legge xij^d; for sparrowes ij^d; Mr. James Lyghe his halffe yere anvitie iij^l vj^s viij^d; carregd of a pake to Boultone x^s.

[July, 1590.]—Vnto onne Daye, whene he came to survye the wodes of Burie tenemente of the Fould Grthe iiij^s; the balyffe of Hallywall, for a rente goinge ovte of Crostelyffes, dwe vnto the ryghte honorablie erlye of Darbie xx^d; vergiesse [verjuice] j^d; towe crineokes of sallte xxxj^s; toule in the wyche for the same sallte iiij^d; the begger for his advice and counsell concernynge my ladies legge xij^d; Thomas Marche his furste halffe yere waghe for dressing the armoure at Smytheles xx^d; Kineslaye the myllne wryghte and his towe brytherene, for workinge everie onne of them tene dayes, whereof onne of them had sixe pence a daye and the other fourepence, w^{ch} comethe to xj^s viij^d; Rogger Kocshotte, w^{ch} broughte a bottell of sallat joulle [salad oil] and another of venycare frome my fatheres, w^{ch} came frome Londone vj^d; payed for pullynge and rippellynge [cleaning] my ladies flaxe at Hooll ij^s vj^d; eighte loude of cañell iiij^s; foure hivffes [hives] viij^d; the begger [&c.] for my ladies legge xij^d; fresh water troutes, iiij^d; lx chikines xj^s j^d; the begger [&c., apparently a weekly payment] xij^d; Mr. Ashtones mane of Myddelltone w^{ch} broughte a buke from his M^r to Smytheles v^s; towe skenes of blake thred vnto S^r Rychard Shuttleworthe ij^d; Rychard Vrmestone mane w^{ch} broughte halffe a veall frome his M^r vj^d.

[August, 1590.]—A fiftene in Hallywall towerdes the makynge of Astelaye brygde, xvijj^d; Mr. Boulde's mane w^{ch} broughte halffe a buke from his M^r ij^s vj^d; tene capones, after eightpence a piece and thrie pence more, at all vj^s xj^d; apples and puselldes [the pucelle pear] xx^d; threshinge thrie thravffe of whette at Hooll vj^d; to Mr. Bartholomew Heskethe upon his bounde, to be payed agane at Mertenmes nexte x^l; Sharples, for the repayre of Astley brydge

ij^d; for oxe mony j^d. [Receipt, dated August 18th 1590, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Foure dowsone of pires and tulletes [the purre or stint is a kind of sea lark: tulletes we have not identified] xij^d; towe dowsone of snypes xvj^d; thrie pluffers vj^d; towe telles [teal] iiij^d; towe lapewynges ij^d; thrie redshenke iij^d; Mr. Townlayes mane w^{ch} broughte a buke to the Smytheles vj^s viij^d.

[September, 1590.] — See fishe xxiiij^d; fresh water fishe xx^d; my lord of Darbie mane w^{ch} broughte halffe a stagge to Smytheles v^s; xxx snypes xx^d; towe courlues [curlews] and a pluffer and tow telles [teal] xxj^d; towe and threttie snypes xxij^d; thrie dowsone of larkes vj^d; Julian Mare, for pullynge hempe and lainge the same in wyater at Hooill xx^d; a lyttell lade w^{ch} broughte damyseles [damsons] for John Woddecroffe vj^d; thrid vnto S^r Rychard Shuttleworthe j^d; Expofer Smythe his halffe yere waghe xx^s; An Wyldinge [ditto] vj^s; Jane Grive [ditto] vj^s; Mr. Edward Robinson, by the appontement of S^r Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, for seringe a write for the excusione of ye cattell w^{ch} wyere recovered at Lancaster iiij^l; sixe dowsone of larkes and fivffe odd larkes ix^d ob.; fourtene snypes and five snype kneves [snipe-knaves, so called because two of them are only worth one snipe—*Cotgreve*] xj^d; a curlue vij^d; fivfie telles and onne graye plover and a grine plover xiiij^d; vnto the wyebster for wyevinge of clothe x^s vj^d; Mr. Warren mane w^{ch} broughte a stagge to the Smytheles v^s; panelling [? pommeling] of S^r Rychard Shuttleworthe's saddell ij^s iiij^d; garthe wyebbe vj^d; the begger [&c.] my ladies legge xij^d; erneste vnto a cowke, for to servffe at Chester at the assies nexte iiij^d; Henrie Hill in consideration of his M^r clothe, w^{ch} he shoulde have hade this laste sommer xij^s; Henrie Hill for kichin knyffe at his departure frome Smytheles ij^s viij^d; a garthen rake, a spade and a dubbynge houke xij^d; Mr. Warren mane w^{ch} broughte a stagge frome Meyxilde [Macclesfield] forreste to Smytheles vj^s viij^d; Margerete Nutter, by the appontemente of S^r Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, towards her prefermente in marregde xl^s; towe dowsone and tene snypes xxij^d; fivffe dowsone of larkes viij^d; foure lape-

winges and towe graye ploveres viij^d; synglynge and breakinge of hempe and flaxe, vnto xxxij psonnes at Hooll upon there owne tablye x^s viij^d; to Mr. Heskethe for the tythe corne silver of the demane of Ecclestone xij^s iiij^d; pasnepes ij^d; a tynker for mendinge of trayes ij^d; peres and applyes vj^d; towe pare of showes vnto S^r Rychard Shuttleworthe v^s. [Receipt, dated 29th September 1590, signed by both Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

[October, 1590.] — Edward Sherburne by the appontementes of S^r Rychard Shuttleworthe, for the defrainge of the chargies at the assisies at Chester nexte x^l; foure dowsone of larkes xij^d; snypes, towe pieres [purres or stints] towe telles, towe wodkoces and a graye plovere ij^s v^d; foure womene w^{ch} did brake hempe and swynglye [swingle, beat it, to detach it from the harl or skin,] a daye at Hooll xvj^d; lettynge of callves blude at Ecclestone xij^d; Mr. Holland mane for copping of a paper bouke w^{ch} Mr. solisiter drue for my Lorde of Darbie, w^{ch} was sente to Chester xvj^d; John Stones for byinge hempside w^{ch} was dierrer then he sould the lyme side at Hool by xvij^d; mendinge a manger in the stablye at Hooll viij^d; sherynge thrie aker of barlie at Hooll xj^s; stuffe to dresse S^r Rychard Shuttleworthe a hatte vj^d; lybbinge a horce and seven towpes xij^d; tene wodcokes xxij^d; seventene snype kneves and foure snypes ix^d; six capones iiij^s; lente Rychard Stones upon his mothers bounde iiij^l; Sialie Mosse hir halffe yere wage ix^s vj^d; a yoke of oxen in Wygane fare upone Sante Luke Ieve vj^l; towle for the same iiij^d; lente Fardenand Heton xl^s, to be payed at Sante Margarete daye nexte [July 20]; the tythe corne silver of the Typpette howsse ij^d; carregde of a stylletorie [a still for distilling] frome Manchester to Boultone iiij^d; tene capones vj^s; sixe hennes xxij^d; sixe snypes, towe dowsone of larkes and a see plover vij^d; ryging [rigging or ridging] the barn at Hool viij^d; ledinge dounge to the ground where the hempe growethe at Hooll iiij^d; wyendoinge tene sivffes of ovttres, fouretene metes of barlie, fivffe metes of rie and a mette of whete, at Boultone, beinge all the tythe corne there, xij^d; a horce lode of pottes w^{ch} came frome Ecclestone viij^s.

[November, 1590.] — Sir Rychard Mullynexe balyffe for rente at Tyngreve v^s; [ditto] for a frie rente goinge ovte of the demane of Tyngreve w^{ch} was dwe a fore the sealle thereof vnto Mr. Flytewod ij^s vij^d; the begger [&c.] xij^d; Mr. Holland mane for an acquetance for the tythe corne silver of Hooll vj^l xij^s iiij^d; Roberthe Aspeden for the tythe corne of Hooll iiij^d; payed vnto Mr. Holland the tythe corne silver of Blacrod xl^s; [ditto] of Boultonne xij^s iiij^d; [ditto] of Lastoke vj^d; [ditto] of the demane of the Smytheles xx^d; Mr. Holland of Dentone upone his bill, to be payed agane at the purificacion of oure ladie nexte lxx^l; Arthur Cramtone [&c.] for the tythe corne silver of Heton iij^l ij^s viij^d; halvffe a myttone ij^s viij^d; vergiesse j^d; a baskete to laie lynen clothes in for my ladie xx^d; twentie gallandes of tere [tar] and charregde of the same frome Yorke to the Smytheles xv^s; Mr. James Lyghe and his acquettance taken for the same iij^l vj^s viij^d; dychinge at Lastoke xvj roudes after towe pence farthinge the roudie iij^s; Mr. Norres of the Speke, collector for the seconde pamente of the furste subsidie granted vnto her magiestie in the xxxjth year of her moste gracious reigne, for S^r Rychard Shuttleworthe, beinge taxed in landes after the rate of twente markes xvij^s ix^d qr.; a dowsone and a halffe of wisketes ij^s; Kerslaye the couper for workinge eighte dayes at Smytheles ij^s; tene snypes and a telle viij^d; xij wodcokes ij^s v^d; a thacker at Tyngreve thackinge three dayes, and onne to serve him iij^s vj^d; towe yardes of boultinge clothe xx^d; thrie yardes of courser boulte clothe xvij^d; a strenear [strainer] vij^d; foure pounce of piche xij^d. [Receipt, December 4th, 1590, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

[December, 1590.] — Thomas Pendelbirrie for wyevinge towe hundrethe and onne yardes of lynen clothe xvj^s viij^d; the seconde fiftene granted to her magiestie in the xxxjth yere of her moste gracious reigne xvij^d; halffe a fiftene for [sacramental] brede and wyne and other chargies at the Dene churchie ix^d; a peniear [pannier] for to carre egges and wylfoule in, v^d; charregde of spice frome Londone xvij^d; counstableye of Lyttell

Boulton a fiftene for her magiestie ij^d; spigotes and facetes ij^d; W^m Yate to mantane and kype all the howssies at Smytheles and Lostoke wth slatyng as oft as occasione shall nyde, for onne houll yere frome the feaste of Sante Margerete viij^s; a mane of Mr. Lyghes w^{ch} broughte a fatte doo from his master to Smytheles iiij^s; tannynge a horce skyne into whitte lether ij^s; a lakye [lacquey] of Mr. Hollandes w^{ch} broughte a letter vj^d; the smythe workynge foure dayes ij^s viij^d; towe knyves for the kechen xiiij^d; a fiftene vnto her magiestie in Lostoke vj^d; [ditto] Sharples ij^d; Mr. Bouldes mane w^{ch} broughte a fatte doo frome his M^r iiij^s; W^m Coppe his quarter waghe xij^s vj^d; fivffe coplye of rabetes iiij^s ix^d; eleven telles ij^s viij^d; foure graye plovers, thrie wodcokes and towe parteregdes iiij^s; fyffe snypes vj^d; sixe dowson larkes xvij^d; thresshinge foure dayes at Tyngrevffe ij^s; a fiftene and a halffe at Tyngreve xij^d; payed vnto a mynestrall of Lyghe [Leigh] vj^d; vnto onne of Mr. Talbotes brethren of Salsberie [Salesbury] ij^s vj^d; lente Mr. Bartholomewe Heskethe vnto Wyttesondaye nexte x^l; Rogger Kenyon the cowke his holle yere waghe l^s; vnto my ladie by the appointement of S^r Rychard Shuttleworthe x^l; parchemente xj^d.

[January, 1590-91.]—Payed vnto a piper vj^d; a fatte vealle vj^s; makynge of heren roppes viij^d; Rychard Longworthe to bringe to Mr. David Flute, draper in Chester, xxvj^s viij^d; fivffe bremes ij^s iiij^d; sixe schore and eightene egges after sixe a pene xxij^d; felfares and thrushies and for pieres [purres] xij^d; fivffe telles and a mallard ij^s ij^d. [Receipt, dated Jan. 4th, 1590, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Mr. Morte upone his bill, to be payed the xxth daye of Julie nexte x^l; geven unto to the plaeres of Downam ij^s vj^d; geven to the wythes [waitts] of Elande iiij^d; payed to another piper iiij^d; and payed to discharge the Vicares caurrall at Lychfilde v^l iiij^s ix^d; Rychard Longworthe for his chargies to Chester and agane, beinge sente of his M^r bussines, ix^d; chargies of the coorte diner at Forcete, holden aboute the xvjth daye of December vij^s; towe hundrethe of quice setes to be sette at Hooll xij^d; vnto a cowke w^{ch} came frome Lyttell Lever to

helpe the cowke at Smytheles and was there foure wyekes iiij^s; towre scouttles xvij^d; seven sivffes ij^s viij^d; a quere of paper iij^d; makynge thrie pare of myttenes vj^d.

[February, 1590-91.] — A fiftene and a halffe at Eclestone for the reparinge of see coppe of Sr Rychard Mvllinexe, caled Automovthe xij^d; for the takynge vppe of a swyne w^{ch} was loste at Smytheles and taken vppe at Haslomes in the Fouldes iiij^d; lainge bates to kyle myce at Smytheles ij^s; a masse of heringes at Prestone ix^s; a masse and a halffe of whette herynges xiiij^s ix^d; thrie salte salmondes xvij^s; mvskeles and cokles ix^d; halffe a hundrethe of rede herynges xiiij^d; a hundrethe and a halffe of sprtes [sprats] x^d.

[March, 1590-91.] — The fourthe pte of a fiftene in Hallywall for oxe mony for her magiestie provisione vj^d; freshe water trowtes viij^d; eighte hieves xij^d; a fiftene vnto the churche master of the Deane churche, for to bye towre surpllessies and a table clothe xvij^d; ieles w^{ch} came frome Eclestone viij^d; a breme iiij^d; a dowson of helteres and eighte pare of trasies iiij^s viij^d; for the tablye of Wylliam Wode for thrie wyekes and foure dayes after xvij^d the wyke vj^s vj^d; a loke to sette upone the tythe barne at Hooll viij^d; Mr. Cokygen for his advice and for stuffe w^{ch} he sente vnto my ladie iiij^s; foure ounsies of a sirripe of lemons w^{ch} he apontede to be boughte vnto my ladie ij^s iiij^d; a pound of treclye and foure ounsies and for a pote to pute the same in xvij^d; whete brede iij^d; for my denner of myselffe and onne with me and my horce x^d; a masse of white herynges in Preston x^s ix^d; a mane of Mr. Flytewodes w^{ch} broughte fishe vnto my ladie viij^d; the churche master of Boulton a fiftene towards the bing of towre surpllessies ij^d; Sharples half a fiftene for oxe mony towards her magiestie provisione j^d; a glasier for mendinge the howses at Smytheles vj^s viij^d; Mr. Skoggan for his advice for my ladie xij^d; a pounce and an ounce of loxaman [? rock or roche alum] and for a pote to pute in the same iiij^s iiij^d; ixth lemons vj^d; thrie pounce of prunes xij^d; whete brede ij^d; Henrie Parker w^{ch} broughte smeltes and oysters frome Boulde xvij^d; Lyttell Boulton oxe mony iij^d; vnto my lorde of Darbie, the seconde pamente for landes lately purchased of him called the Pikes iiij^{xx} x^l [£70.]

[April, 1591.] — Payed [two men] for fishing, ether five dayes, ij^s; showinge [shoeing] the baye geldinge in Boulton ij^d; towe mettes and a halffe and thrie aghtendolle [from *eacan*, A. S., to add, and *dole* a piece, i.e. an added piece or quantity] of salte v^s ix^d; towe poundes of peper vij^s; towe pounce of almones ij^s ij^d; thrie pounce of grete rasinenes [currants being the small raisins of Corinth] xiiij^d; thrie pounce of figges xiiij^d; tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworthe a wyke at Hooll, when he falloed for whete xxij^d; payed for all maner of tythes of the demane of the Smytheles upon Aster Ieve [Easter Eve] vnto Athure Cramtone &c. xij^s; a knyffe for the pantrie vj^d; payed to Huete the wyethe [waitt] of Yorke ij^s; the Vicare of the Deane, when he mynestered the sakermente at Smytheles ij^s; Mr. Heskethe's mane w^{ch} broughte towe bremes vnto my ladie xvij^d; thrie yarde of clothe to be a coveringe for a horse xx^d. [Receipt or allowance, 8th April, 1591, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Payed vnto Edward Shereburne x^s; makynge towe pare of whilles, ringing an other pare and the brekyng a grete asshe x^s viij^d; taken of Wyllyam Wode onne close for terme of towe yeres for the some of thrie poundes, whereof I have payed x^s; foure mettes and halffe a pecke of salte viij^s vij^d; halffe a veall, the heide and lyvre ij^s v^d; a fiftene at Eclestone for ox mony iiij^d; a hogghe hede of clered wyne and an other of whitte wyne x^s; Roberte Aspeden, to be payed agane at the Assumsiene of our Ladie nexte, xx^s; a sove and seven pigges xix^s; six goslynges xvij^d; boughte in Blacburne onne oxe lij^s iiij^d; towe oxen v^s; payed for the smale and privie tythes of Hetone ij^s ij^s vij^d; carregd of halffe a twne of wyne frome Chester to Smytheles x^s; houpinge and lodinge the said towe hoghe heades of wyne x^d; a gavel roppe [gavel is a sheaf of corn] of eighte yarde longe ij^s viij^d; xij goslynges ij^s.

[May, 1591] — Freshe water troutes xvj^d; spente in Wygane upone y^e Ascensione Ieve ix^d; holdinge the ploue vnto twelffe aker of grounde at Lostoke and a halffe, after xv^d the aker xv^s vij^d; plouinge onne aker of barlie twyase over at Lostoke ij^s vij^d; six dowsone of buttones ij^s v^d; an owncce of silke xx^d; mendynge a

malle [mail-trunk] and portmantue and for a kye to the same iiij^d; xxxviijth chickenes vj^s vj^d; showinge [shoeing] the oxen at Smytheles viij^d. [Acknowledgment of 24th May, 1591, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Four mettes of wheat at Preston xix^s vj^d; halffe a fatte lame ij^s vj^d; dichinge sixe and twentie roudes at Hooll after towe pence the roudes iiij^s iiij^d; a lade which came with letteres frome Forcete viij^d; the while wrighte for makyng a pare of whilles ij^s; [three men] for dryvinge the tourffe wane [wain, waggon] everie onne sixe dayes xvij^d; a shippe skyne to be an arrowe keasse viij^d; fivfe schore and fourtene lodes of lime after xiiij^d the lode vi^l ij^s vj^d; spent by the tythe getherares v^d.

[June, 1591.] — A thacher and onne to serve him, towe dayes at Eclestone ij^s iiij^d; thrie crynokes and a halfe of salte iiij^s; those that fechide the same at towe severall tymes v^s vj^d; towle at the Wyche for the same viij^d; Roberte Aspden his furste quarter waghe x^s; Noddall for his panes for comynge frome Barbone to Smytheles xvij^d; a lade of Allexander Bradshawes w^{ch} broughte hethen henes [? heath-hens] iiij^d.

[July, 1591.] — Mr. Dene of Tunworthe iiij^l; sperrowes ij^d; pullunge flaxes ij^s vj^d; fyffe lvde of turfes at Hooll to dighte flaxe ij^s j^d; Ingrame Wyllysill anvitie dwe at Pentecoste iiij^l vj^s viij^d; a yalde for Scholbanke ij^d; vnto Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte by his owne appontemente x^l; John Swytelouse for tentynge an aker and a halffe in the grete marled erthe at Sharples Lyghe ij^s iiij^d; tentynge thrie akers in the Schoulhousse hagge [inclosure] and in the meddow at Cramtone yate iiij^s vj^d; a mane w^{ch} broughte a fatte buke from Shotwyke pke vj^s; for threshinge of the boules of flaxe, and for washinge and helpinge to tente the same vntil it be braked, xij^d; towe bukeles to the harnes and for mendinge the garthen shereres iiij^d; tentynge thrie akers and a halfe of haye ground in y^e longe meddowe at Lostoke iiij^s viij^d. [Acknowledgment dated 22nd July, 1591.] Mr. Holland mane for a wether which was in contreversie betwixe him and my brother ij^s viij^d; a calves head iiij^d; mendinge a yate at Hooll vj^d; a kyper which came frome Mr. Deware with a fatte buke v^s; workinge at haye

eightene dayes, after thrie half pence a day ij^s iij^d; Mr. Eclestone mane which broughte a buke from his M^r vj^s; a fatte pigge ij^s iij^d; geven to a poure womane crypplye ij^d; Mr. Bouldes mane which broughte a fatte buke frome his M^r v^s; to bye a geldinge of Mr. Bannester of Altham x^l.

[August, 1591.]—A kurleve [curlew] v^d; workinge thrie dayes at haye at Smytheles iij^d; towe mayeds for tentynge haye towe dayes at Smytheles iij^d; Thomas Garrete upone his bounde, to be payed agane vi^l; fourteen digge birdies [? ducklings] at ij^d ob. a pesse ij^s xj^d; a mane of Mr. Lyhe which broughte a fatte stagge frome his M^r vj^s viij^d; sente by Fogge to Londone to bye spissies there viij^l. [Acknowledgement, 16th August, 1591.] A kyper of Pilkynstone pke which broughte a fatte buke frome thence v^s; the wyebaster for wyevinge fortie yardes of clothe after j^d ob. the yard v^s; Mr. Heskethe mane of Rufforthe [Rufford] which broughte a fatte buke frome his M^r v^s; seven dige brides xxj^d; the carrier for caringe a pake frome Londone to Manchester viij^s vj^d.

[September, 1591.]—Ovmfraye Younge for haye and wode, w^{ch} he was apponted by his M^r to bye a gainste his comynge to Chester at Mychelmas next iij^l v^s ij^d; a mane w^{ch} broughte a fate stagge frome Maxfilde [Macclesfield] forest, vj^s viij^d; the mylne wryghte for workynge a wyke at Smytheles mylne ij^s vj^d; dryving the ploue at Hooll fivfe dayes ij^s j^d; drivinge the harroue at Hooll fivfe dayes xx^d; S^r Rychard Sherburne baliffe, for the rente of the tythe barne in Hooll v^s; Mr. Orell, for thrie closies caled the Liesse, for the rente thereof for his yere v^l; the kyper of Pilkynstone for his fye [fee] for his stagge vj^s viij^d; seven capones iij^s viij^d; wyevinge fortie yarde of clothe after a pene a yarde iij^s iij^d; wyevinge xij yardes of clothe after j^d ob. a yarde xvij^d; towe calffes heades vij^d; movinge xvij dayes at Smytheles after five pence the daye vij^s vj^d; a pare of panyerse xij^d. [Acknowledgment, 18th September, 1591.] Seven lvde of kenell iij^s vj^d; five gallone and a pottell [two quarts] of sake, after x^d the querte xvij^s iij^d; a gabell roppe of eighte yardes longe ij^s vj^d; a yarde and a quarter of blake bayes [baize] ij^s vj^d [bought in Chester]; the showmaker

workinge sixe dayes xxj^d; the smythe workynge towe dayes and a halfe xx^d; ix diges [ducklings] ij^s iiij^d; weavinge xxxtie yardes of linnen clothe ij^s; to onne that brought the humbles [*hombles*, Fr., entrails] of a reade deare from my ladie Leighe xij^d; spente by Thomas Shuttleworthe and John Woodroffe in goinge and cominge from Forcett and beinge there towe dayes x^s iiij^d. [Acknowledgement, September 27th, 1591.] Six dowson of larkes xij^d; foure graye ploveres viij^d; four grine ploveres iiij^d; towe telles and towe snypes v^d; towe wodkockes vij^d; a peke of apples ij^s iiij^d; makynge towe pare of showes vnto Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, v^s; chargies laid oute in the sute aganste Nycholes Furbonke of Forcete, as followeth: Mr. Hillyard [barrister] fee vj^s viij^d; Mr. Blackeler the atturue for his fee ij^s; for the byll of complente and for the assignement thereof ij^s iiij^d; payed for pvsing [perusing] the said bill iiij^d; for the quenes lettere and to the clarke xij^d; copie of the bill xvij^d; copie of Nycholes Furbanke his answare iiij^s; spente by Roberte Aspeden in goinge and comynge frome Yorke and beinge there upone his horce and him selfve eighte dayes [?at the assizes] xij^s x^d; a kneffe for the kychin iiij^d. [Acknowledgement, 2nd October, 1591.]

[October, 1591.] — Payed for the tythe corne silver of Hetone iij^l ij^s viij^d; dyghtynge the tythe hempe and flaxe at Hool xvj^s iiij^d; towe dowsone of larkes iiij^d; thrie snypes and towe snype kneves [knives, two of them being only worth one snipe] iiij^d; a wodcoke iiij^d; geven of erles [or arles, a retaining or hiring fee] vnto the gardener for his hieringe an other yere iiij^d; Wylyam Stones, w^{ch} he spente when he gethered the tythe corne in Boultone xv^d; makynge a pare of stokes [stocks] vj^d; Mr. Holland generall recever vnto the ryghte honrablye erlle of Darbie, the tythe corne silver of Hooll vj^l xij^s iiij^d; carregde of a peke of hoppes from Warryngtone to Smytheles xij^d; John Piccope, w^{ch} he payed for a gide [guide] be tyxte Leigh and Smytheles when he broughte the pake of hoppes iiij^d; foure and twentye yardes of sake wyebbe, after sixpence the yard xij^s; fivffe wodcokes xj^d; eleven snipes vij^d; towe graye ploveres iiij^d; Mr. Ashtone of Grete Lever, recever vnto her

magiestie a rente of xij^d by yere goinge oute of Crostelfies akares, vnpayed by the space of thrie yeres iij^s; halfe a stone weyghte of bede cordes at Manchester xvij^d; makynge of here roppes iiij^d; mendinge the ovenes at Smytheles iiij^d; wyeving lxxxij yardes of hempe clothe, after twelffe pence the schore iiij^s.

[November, 1591.] — The smythe for showing a horce at his owne smythe ij^d; Mr. Heaske the, the tythe corne silver of the demane of Ecclestone xij^s iiij^d; a fiftene to her magieste for the landes of the demane of Smytheles lying in Hallywall xvij^d; [ditto] for the landes of the demane lyinge in Littell Boulton ij^d; [ditto] for the landes of the demane lyng in Sharples ij^d; [ditto] for the demane of Lostoke vij^d; a mane of Wygane which brought a copleye of mastysies [mastiffs, pronounced *mastisses* in Lancashire, and supposed to be derived from *mestizo*, a mongrel or mixed breed] to Smytheles, whereof the onne of them was chosien to be kepte there, viij^d; xij wodcokes after ij^d a pisse, and for a plover and a snype and a snype knevffe, thrie pence, ij^s v^d; fivffe wodcokes xj^d ob. and for foure snypes and foure snype-knevffes vj^d; xvij^d ob.; halfe a peke of mvsterdside xij^d; [to two men, each for his] halfe yere waghe xij^s iiij^d; a fiftene for the demane of Tyngreve viij^d; twelffe capones vij^s viij^d; wyevinge fortie yardes of clothe after twelffe pence the schore ij^s; Mr. James Lyghe, his anvitie money iij^l vj^s viij^d; a mane of Wygane which broughte a fewe basterdes wardenes [the warden pear, so named from its keeping sound a long time] to my ladie from Hugh Scotte, iiij^d; Mr. Bindlowes, a rēte goinge out of Barbone, for certene land called Seante Johnes land of Jeruzalem iiij^d; Jenete Toclier her halfe yere waghe vj^s; sixe capones ij^s; seven henes ij^s iiij^d.

[December, 1591.] — Halfe a dowsone of larkes and thrie pieres ij^d; foure telles viij^d; towe perteregies vj^d; Charles Lyghe, upon erneste of his waghe, which is fortie shillynges, besides the veales [vails] of the buterie and bruhowsse, and my brotheres clothe, as otheres of his sarventes iiij^d; a mastie biche ij^s; Mr. George Iere-land, aponted collector for the paimente of the seconde subsidie granted to her magiestie in the late generall parlamente houlden

at Westmynster in the xxixth yere of her moste gravisvse regne xxxv^s vj^d; the busshoppes rente for the rente of the tythe corne silver of Blackrode xl^s; tythe corne silver of Boultone xiiij^s iiij^d; [ditto] of some pte of the demane of Smytheles lyinge in Boultone pishe xx^d; [ditto] of some pte of the said demane lyablie wth Sharples, wthin the pishe of Boulton vj^d; fourten snypes and a rede shinke xv^d; Lastoke, a galde towards the reperyng of the church of Boultone vj^d ob. [Acknowledgment of 8th December 1791, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Mr. Far-ryngtone, a rente goinge oute of the lordshippe of Barbone xxx^s; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a fatte dowe frome his master v^s; a knyffe for the kechen ij^s; the cowper for workynge towe dayes vj^d; seven teales xxj^d; towe graye plovers viij^d; foure grine plovers vj^d; towe snyppes ij^d; a dowsone of pieres iiij^d; towe wodkokes vj^d; towe coplye of connyes xiiij^d; the glasiere for glasse and lede for mendinge the wyndowes at Smytheles ij^s iiij^d; Mr. Downes mane w^{ch} broughte a brace of douesse [does] frome his master to Smytheles x^s; Mr. Bouldes mane w^{ch} broughte a fate dowe from his master to Smytheles v^s; dressinge of privies and swypinge of chimues for onne holl yere xvj^d; sixe coplye of conyes v^s; a courleve [curlew] xvj^d; thrie whekeres [? wheatears] xvj^d; larkes and yowloringes [? yellow-hammers] iiij^d; seven orringies ij^d; geven December xxvijth to plaeres which came frome Rachdall ij^s vj^d; Iesland glasse iiij^d; geven vnto the wyathes [waitts] of Hallyfaxe viij^d.

[January, 1591-2.] — Henrie Wylkensone upone an accounte to laye oute tuchinge the solisetyng of the sute of the devicione of Forcete, xl^s; a knyffe in the kechen for the couke iiij^d; the hooll yere tablye of Wylliam Ducworthe iiij^l; foure bremes and a pike from Hooll, ij^s viij^d; foure whekeres ij^s; a graye plover and a partereg^d viij^d; towe dowsone of sperrowes and yowloringes iiij^d; orringies xij^d. [Acknowledgment of January 4th, 1591, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Vnto playeres which came frome Garstyuyg ij^s; geven unto a piper iiij^d; vnto my ladie by the appontemente of my brother x^l; geven vnto players which

came frome Blacburne iij^s iiij^d; Mr. Bertholemeve Heskethe, upone his bound, to be payed agane the furste day of June nexte, x^l; a potte of all xij^d; Rogger Krechlaye the cowke, which came from Lyttell Lever to helpe the couke at Smytheles in Crestemmes iiij^s; vnto playeres which came furthe of Cheshiere xij^d; a calves heade iiij^d; fivffe mettes of sallte viij^s iiij^d; a thowsand and a halffe of brike x^s; twelffe mettes of sallte, after xxiij^d the mette, xxiij^s.

[February, 1591-2.]—Towe parteregde and thrie ploveres xvij^d; foure mettes and a peke of whette in Prestone xv^s ix^d; thrie salte salmondes xv^s vj^d; a cade [a tale of 1000] of sprotes iiij^s viij^d; halffe a hundrethe of rede herynge xx^d; a peke of mvskeles and the fourte pte of a peke of cokes vij^d; payed unto Cuthberte Heskethe, which he borrowed of Mr. Geffraye Osbostone [Osbaldeston] and payed the same to Henrie Shuttleworthe, iij^l vj^s viij^d; Jhon Hays, upone erneste to serve for onne yere as buttler and bruster [brewster, brewer] at Smytheles iiij^d; for mendinge towe horsies which was graveled vj^d; dressinge a horce skyne into whette lether iij^s; towe barrell of whette herynge, x^l.

[March, 1591-2.]—Cuthberte Heskethe, upone an accounte for the charges of the sute for the cattell, nowe to be tried at Lancaster at this assices, iij^l; Mr. Thomas Norres for two orriginalles wryties xvij^d; [ditto] for the fines of the originall writes xij^s iiij^d; [ditto] for the seelle of the capius [seal of the writ of capias] xij^d; Mr. Shireffe, for towe mandatum [sic] havinge sixe names in the same, and for towe copies of the same with there seelles, xv^s.

[March 15th, acknowledgment signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Wyndoinge of seventine sivffes and a halffe of ovttas at the tythe barne at Hooll xx^d; thrie bremes ij^s iiij^d; Mr. Flitewod mane of the Pille, which broughte frome his M^r a pice of a kongger [eel] to the Smytheles xij^d; Lostoke, a galde for the ox mony iiij^d; Hallywall, a fiftene for the galdes vij^d; geven by my brother's appontemente unto the vicare and the clarke of the Deane church ij^s vj^d; sixe bremes and the carregd of the same frome Martone Mere iij^s x^d.

[April, 1592.] — Given the first daye of Aprill, by John Woodroffe unto the poore folkes at Smithills x^l v^j^d; geven by Alexander Bradshawe vnto the poore folkes at Wynwicke, lvij^s iiij^d; to Thomas Marche for making a coffyn ij^s; to the tayllors for making a covering to the litter, and barbing the horses with blacke, x^s; to the ringers at Deane church, the said first daye of Aprill, ij^s v^j^d; to the ringers at Leighe the same daye ij^s; the ringers at Boultone the same daye iiij^s v^j^d; the pryst at Wynwicke the same daye iiij^s iiij^d; the clerke ix^d; Rychard Talyer for xxiiij messe of meate at dynner at his howse at Wynwicke the same daye lvij^s viij^d; spent in ale at the same howse v^s v^d; the wyffes of W^m Taliores the same daye for two messe and a halffe at dynner iiij^s iiij^d; horsemeat at Wynwicke the same daye iiij^s viij^d; to eighte ryngers at Wynwyke, v^s; a mason and makers of the grave xij^d; for stone plate iiij^d; geven to Mr. Boldes mane, that did ryde with W^m Kenion to Crostaffe in the nighte when my L.[ady] dyed xij^d; Sir Ric. Mullenex horse kep, for ottes when Wm. Kenion wente to Mr. Peter Leighe, upon the death of my ladie, v^j^d; boughte of Alex. Norris these pcells of blacke cotten for the coveringe of the litter and barbing of towe horses as follothe: — one pece of cotten of xiiij^{ten} yardes of lengthe, at viij^d a yard, ix^s iiij^d; one other pece of xv^{ten} yardes of lengthe at ix^d the yard, xij^s; one other pece of x yarde in lengthe at v^j^d the yard, v^s x^d; a pounce of blacke thrice xvij^d. [Acknowledgment of 8rd April, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Carregd frome Londone of artichope slypes and other thinges for my ladie iiij^s viij^d; [to three men, their] quarters waghe viij^s iiij^d, x^s, v^j^s; houlding the ploue vnto twelffe aker of ground at Lostok, after xv^d the aker, xv^s; harringe the said ground after v^j^d the aker v^j^s; towe turkes and onne turkie hene vij^s; sixe mettes of whette at Prestone xxij^s viij^d; dryvinge the ploue nene dayes at Smytheles ix^d; Mr. Cogan of Manchester for his advicesse for fisike for my brother v^j^s viij^d; a pound of gunpowder xij^d; ix goslings boughte upone Astlaye grine, and carregd, ij^s ix^d; halffe a velle, a quarter of myttone and half a lame in Manchester viijs v^j^d; xvij goslings which came frome Hooll, after

iiij^d a piasse iiij^s vj^d; John Barker for threshinge xxvj dayes, after towe pence the daye, iiij^s iiij^d; dichinge fiftie towe roudes at Lostoke, after a penie the roud, iiij^s iiij^d; towe oxen [and two other lots of two each] boughte in Blackburne vij^l vj^d, vij^l xvij^s vj^d, and vij^l v^s; a wysket to washe whette at Tyngreve, and for a thride hoppete there, ix^d; a gald at Tyngreve for ox mony iiij^d; a turkye coke and a hene iiij^s.

[May, 1592.] — Sente to Chester towards the pamente of Mr. Warbertone l. [Acknowledgement May 2nd, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] A bulle stirke in Wygan upon the Assencione Ieue xxxviiij^s iiij^d; towle of the said besste ij^d; Mr. Cogan for fissike for Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte vj^s viij^d; Mr. Lyghes mane of the Hie Lyghe, which broughte thrie lode of whette and one of rye to the Smytheles frome his M^r iiij^s iiij^d; a bultyng clothe xviiij^d; a strenyer vj^d; Roberte Aspeden his halffe yere waghe xx^s; Elyzebeth Kenyone, w^{ch} broughte a turkey coke and sixe goslynges frome her father vj^d; eleven potteles and a querte of scake, after tene pence the querte xix^s ij^d; four pigges vij^s xj^d; fiftene dowsone of pieres [purrs or stints] and tulletes [? a sort of gull, called tuliac by Montagu] v^s; towe dowsone of pigienes iiij^s; hemp side to be soune at Hooll xiiij^d; geven to the poure folkes upone the ixth daye of Maye v^l xviiij^d; coloringe the staffe which carrethe the flagge over the hersse iiij^d; makynge the hersse and for settinge the same uppe, and for the carrighe of the same vnto Wynwyke xj^s; Cuthberte Heskethe, above the some of two hundreth twentie fyve pounds which he receyved of Mr. Warburton of Lyncolns Inn, and of his M^r, and is disbursied above the said some, as by his will doth appeare, dated iiij Aprilis 1592, of which disbursiement was payed to Henrie Shuttleworth fourtie shillinges, liiiij^s vij^d. Paied for alle [ale] when the gentel-folkes was at Smytheles at the funerall iiij^s; sixe mettes and a peke of side barlie, after ij^s iiij^d the mette, xv^s ij^d; a womane w^{ch} broughte sturgione frome my lorde of Darbie, frome the Nve Pke, ij^s. [Acknowledgment, May 20th, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Lybbinge a horce, calves and pigges,

x^d; Lyttell Boulton, halfe a fiftene for her magiestie pvisone j^d: Janete Talier her quarter waghe iij^s; John Hage, his quarter waghe x^s; tene lode of dounge at Hooll, which was sett upone the hempe land there, and for helping to fill the sane, iij^s ij^d; dichinge at Lostoke, after thrie pence the roud, v^s iij^d; [ditto] at Turton, after ij^d the roud, vj^s v^d; wallynge xij dayes and a halffe, after iij^d the daye to everie mane, xvij^s; Mr. Rychard Bavine of Chester for a hoghedde of clared wyne and a tiersse of whette wyne, after twentie pound a tunne, viij^l vj^s viij^d; xxxij gallone of sake, after iij^s ij^d the gallone, vnto Mrs. Clapoune of Chester, v^l iij^s vj^d; houpinge and spannyng of the vesseles xij^d; the porteres for loding the same wyne vj^d; carregde of the said wyne frome Chester ix^s iij^d; expensies of Roberte Aspeden when he wente for the said wyne to Chester, and home agane, iij^s viij^d.

[June, 1592.] — Paterike Ainsworthe, for servinge the walleres [as hodman] sixe dayes, vj^d; eleven psonnes for washinge shippe at Smytheles xj^d; clyppinge of shippe xv^d; fife onne lode of lyme stones after xij^d the lode, lv^s iij^d; Sharples, a galde for traininge of shouldiers and for kypinge the bekenes iij^d; Lastoke, the like galde, vj^d; Hallywall, the like galde, xij^d; threshinge eleven dayes xxij^d; the smythe of Kockye for towe horce lokes v^s; thachinge tene dayes v^s; drawinge thache tene dayes xx^d; threshinge foure dayes viij^d; thrie dowsone of sperrowes iij^d; wyedinge of flaxe at Hooll vj^d; servinge the thacher thrie dayes vj^d; dryvinge the turffe wane thrie dayes vj^d; Mr. Wylburne [? Wilbraham] mane, w^{ch} broughte a fate buke to the Smytheles v^s.

[July, 1592.] — Bredinge [? slaking] lyme towe dayes iij^d; stackinge turffes towe dayes iij^d; Mr. James Lyghe iij^l vj^s viij^d; mendinge glasse in a cassemente of youre oune chamber wyndowe vj^d; Henrie Wylkenson, bayliffe of Forcett, for charges of his master's suite at Yorke conc'ynge the divisione of the maner of Forcett, as also for his owne charges when he prosecuted the same, as by his bill of accompte appeareth v^l viij^s vj^d; Cuthberte Heskethe, for his charges in goeing to Hablethwayte to take possession there xxij^d; twentie mettes of salte xxx^s; Henrie Wyl-

kensonne for to give to Mr. Cuthberte Peper for his counsel in Sir Richards causes xx^s; geven to Henrie Wylkensone by the appontemente of Sir Rychard, for takynge penes in his sute concerninge the devicione of the maner of Forcete x^s. [Acknowledgment, July 8th, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Clyppinge of lames a day iij^d; corke for biere barrells vj^d; car-regd of a chiste frome Londone to Smytheles x^s; An Wyldinge her halffe yere wage vj^s; towe ovsies of blake spenyas [Spanish] sylke to be boughte at Chester to Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe, iijj^s; thachinge sixe dayes upon the nve howsse iij^s; tentinge haye sixe dayes xiiij^d; Henrie Shuttleworthe by the appontemente of Sir Rychard, to goe aboute busines of his at Yorke v^l; appelles and piersse viij^d; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a fatte buke frome his master v^s; Roberte Aspeden upon thrie severall dayes when the clothes was stouline frome Smytheles ix^d; seven coplye of rabetes iij^s vj^d; ryplynge of flaxe, and pullynge the same at Hooll ij^s vj^d; Lyttell Boultone, a gald for reperyng of armvre j^d ob.; Mr. Bouldes man which broughte a fatte buke v^s; Rychard Urmestone and Roberte Aspeden, when the[y] kept the courte at Barbone ix^s iijj^d; a quere of peper for the iusse of the said courte iijj^d; Henrie Shuttleworthe, upon his seconde goinge to Yorke, by the appontemente of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe, xl^s; Mr. Shreffes [Sheriff's] mane for the execusione of a write of James Horrokas and Gorge Yate, xl^s. [Acknowledgment, 3rd August, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

[August, 1592.] — Mr. Lyghe mane, which broughte a fate stagge, vj^s viij^d; lainge bates for mysse aud rattes ij^s vj^d; Mr. Downes man, which broughte a fatte buke, v^s; xix digge birdes [the Lancashire name for young ducks] iij^s iij^d; spinninge of sake towe xvj^d; Rogger Crechley for servinge as a couke tene wykes v^s; seven lode of cannell iij^s vj^d; towe mettes and a halffe of fearne asse [fern ashes] xx^d; wyndynge yarne at Smytheles xvj^d. [Acknowledgment, 23rd August, 1592, signed as usual.] Halffe a peke of apples x^d; candell pythes [piths of reeds] xij^d; a mane which broughte a dyall frome Warryngtone viij^d.

[September, 1592.] — Geven vnto Flecher of Longworthe towarde bying him of a horce iij^s; sixe giesse boughte at Hooll iij^s vj^d; an earinge bagge iij^d; foure dowsones of larkes viij^d; towe tuwytes [? pewits] and a snype iij^d.

A note of the chargies of Mr. James Lyghe and his mane, with Mr. Henrie Shuttleworthe and my selfe frome Smytheles to Yorke and soe home agane: — Inprimis, upone Twysdaye at nyghte, the xixth daye of September, at Rachdell, oure supperes xxij^d; brekefastes upone Weddensdaye morninge xvj^d; horce meat iij^s iij^d; sadles mendinge of Mr. Lyghe viij^d; drunke by the waye upon the same daye iij^d; payed at Christall [? Kirkstall] upon Weddensday at nyghte for oure supperes and for brekefastes upone Thursdaye in the mornynge iij^s j^d; horce mette there iij^s iij^d; at Bushoppthrope upone Thrusdaye at novne, for horce mette and for drinke where our horsies stande, xj^d; a smythe in Yorke for showinge Mr. James Lyghe horce vij^d; fies [fees] to Mr. Doctor Hudsonne and to Mr. Swinburne xx^s; for scharche [search] of the invētorie xij^d; a copie of the same iij^s vj^d; the noteries hand to the same vj^d; a sitacione xj^d; a pinte of whette wyne upone Fridaye morninge iijij^d; for Thursdaye supper, Fridaye diner and Fridaye supper and Saterdaye brekefastes in Yorke ix^s; horce mette frome Thursdaye untill Seterdaye morninge at our cominge forthe of Yorke xj^s ix^d; Seterdaye for a horce shoe vnto Mr. James Lyghe horce iijij^d; drunke by the waye iijij^d; Saterdaye at nyghte in Hallyfaxe for oure supperes, and for brekefastes upone Sundaye morninge iijij^s; horce mette v^s viij^d; vynicar and butter for Mr. Lyghe horce bake iijij^d; carregde of a letter frome Rachdall to Smytheles vj^d; a brode arrowe heide iij^d; a horce showe in Hallyfaxe for Mr. James Lyghe horce upone Saterdaye nyghte iijij^d; in Rachdall upone Soundaye for alle [ale] iijij^d. [No sum total.]

Robert Hoppe and his brother for makyng an oven v^s; a hundredrethe and sixe pound of hoppes iijij^{li} iij^s iijij^d; sixe copplye of lynge after iijij^s viij^d the copplye, xxviij^s; carregd of the said stuffe from Storbrigges to Boulton vij^s vj^d. [Acknowledgment, 27th September, 1592, signed as usual.]

[October, 1592.] — Sir Rychard Shurburne balyffe, for rente of the tythe barne at Hooll v^s; mesuringe the meddow groundes at Hooll, whereof the inhabitaunce there are to paye there tythe haye thereof xij^d; Mr. Holland, generall recever unto the Ryghte Honourable Erelve of Darbie, for the tythe corne silver of Hooll, v^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d. Spente by me Thomas Shuttleworthe in my journaye to Yorke frome Smytheles, with other chargies as follovthe: at Cristall upon Weddensdaye at nyghte beinge the iiijth daye of October my supper vj^d; my brekefaste upone Thursdaye mornynge iij^d; my horce in provender and haye vij^d; my supper upon Thursdaye at nyghte in Yorke vj^d; upon Frydaye denyer and supper in Yorke xij^d; upone Saterdaye for my cosine Henrie horce frome Mondaye unto the same daye in provender and haye and lykewyse for my oune horce from Thursdaye unto the Saterdaye aforesaid, vj^s vij^d; Mr. Swyndburne for his fyve x^s; Mr. Stoke his fyve vj^s viij^d; the letteres of admynystraciones with the revocatione xvij^s; copie of towe acts and for the serche for the same v^s; a comysshione for the takynge and retournynge Mr. Lyghe bounde iij^s iiij^d; towe boundes ij^s; for callynge Mr. Bartone and for my cosine othe-takynge for puplyshinge of the sitacione iiij^d; for the allygacione and the exhibissione of a propiu: xvj^d; tyme geven for the inventorie returnynge xij^d; for expedissione of oure sute vnto Mr. Dr. Be: v^l; payed Mr. Grydall the clarke for wrytinge thies thinges abouesaid xx^d; for mendinge the salte cover ij^s; Saterdaye at nyghte, at Crystall, for oure supperes, and drinke upone Sunday morninge, xij^d; oure horce mette xix^d; Mr. Henrie Shuttleworthe, which he layed outte aboute the somme of fortie shillinges which was delyvered vnto him, xxiiij^d; Hallywall, a fiftene for the reparynge of the Dene church xiiij^d; thrie dowsone larkes and a perteryghe ix^d; lxij daye worke aboute brakynge and swyngeleinge hempe and lyne at Hooll, which was of the tythe hempe of Hooll, xx^s viij^d; bredinge abroad the said lyne and hempe when the same was taken oute of the water ij^s; poullinge of hempe and lainge in the water, the which hempe was of youre owne grovinge at Hooll, xx^d; seven loade of turffe for to drie the said hempe and lyne to make it fitte

for brakynge ij^s xj^d; Margete Piningtone for servinge as dyee [dairy-keeper] foure wykes at Smytheles xvij^d; payed for the exchange of thrie skelletes for the dyee [dairy] howse ij^s iij^d.

[November, 1592.]—The smythe of Lostocke for makynge towe houkes and thrie spade ierones xvij^d; vergiesse ij^d; carregde of the spiesies and the soppe betwixe Waringtone and Smytheles, beinge sente frome Chester xij^d; payed when Mr. Houlte kepte the courte at Boultone iij^d; Mr. Henrie Birom, apponted collector for the seconde pamente of the seconde subsidie granted vnto her magiestie xvij^s ix^d; for the moitie of the tythe corne of Blacrode xl^s; [ditto] of Boultone xiiij^s iij^d; for the tythe corne of the demane of Lastoke vj^d; tythe of certain landes of the demane of Smytheles lyinge within Sharples ij^d; for the tythe corne silver for the reste of soe muche of the demane of Smytheles as lyethe in Boultone pishe xx^d; carregde of a lvd of tere frome Rachdall to Smytheles xj^d; mendinge the materesse and othere beddinge at Smytheles x^d; pake thrid to mende the coke nettes, iij^d; my cosine Henrie Shuttleworthe, which he layed outte when he wente to speke with Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe at Harden [Hawarden] Castell, as also when he wente to Yorke to returne Mr. Lyghe bounde and to bringe with him the letteres of admynystracione xvij^s vij^d; foure mettes of side whette which was sounne at Ecclestone xij^s iij^d; Wm. Ducworthe his halffe yeare waghe xiiij^s iij^d; Margerie Cockete for spinninge sixe wykes at Smytheles ij^s; Margete Ridinge [ditto] ij^s; Lyttell Boultone, a fiftene for her magiestie for landes of the demane of Smytheles being taxed with Lyttell Boultone ij^d.

[December, 1592.]—Blackrod, towe fiftenes for the tithe barne there iij^d; a plate loke vj^d; a fiftene for her magiestie for the demane of Ecclestone viij^d; Hallywall, a fiftene to her magiestie and a halffe towards the reparynge of the Dene churche xxj^d; Sharples, a fiftene for landes of the demane of Smytheles lyng in Sharples ij^d. [Acknowledgment, 11th December, 1592, signed as usual.] Mr. Wylburnes mane, which broughte a brace of fatte dowes frome his master viij^s; a dowsonne of bredde to by drye leche

[? cake] and for the carregd of the same frome Manchester xiiij^d; geven unto a coplye of fellowes which broughte a fate dowe frome Bylkingeton [Pilkington] v^s; a yarde of cottone to be a jellie bagge and for towe strenyers xvij^d; gettynge foure schore and fiftene lode of turffes after j^d ob. the lvde xj^s x^d ob.; ix dowsone of larkes ij^s iij^d; xx snypes and sixe snype kneves xxij^d; towe wodcokes and towe ploveres xvj^d; a telle iij^d; feldfares iij^d; sixe coplye of conyes v^s; Mr. Bouldes man, which broughte a dowe v^s; Sharples, a gald for ringinge and other chargies aboute the reperinge of the churche ij^d; a snafflye xij^d; Mr. Lyghe mane, which broughte a fatt hinde vj^s viij^d; Rogger Crechley for helpinge the couke towe dayes in the kechen viij^d; geven unto a pyper vj^d; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a brace of dowses, ix^s; a fatte calffe vj^s viij^d; frostyng towe horsies iij^d; John Woderoffe, which he layed oute for the chargies of himselfe and Abram Coultehurst frome the Welsh Poolle the last circute v^s.

[January, 1592-3.] — Towe courlues ij^s iij^d; foure snypes and thrie snype knevffes ix^d; thrie dowsone and thrie odde birdes xj^d; eighte wodcokes ij^s viij^d; foure graye ploveres and a perterighe, xx^d; foure coplye of conyes ij^s iij^d; the wyathes [waitts] of Hal-lifaxe vj^d. [Acknowledgment, January 10th, 1592-3, signed as before.] Cuthberte Heskethe, by the appontemente of his M^r, to disburce aboute his sutes and other his busines at Londone, xl^s; towe giesse xij^d; Thomas Fordes for helpinge in the kyche all Crestemes xij^d; coveringe of a coffer with lether and settyng on a loke of the same v^s ij^d; wyndoyng of xx sivyffes of outtes and towe bushell of barlie, the which was gethered of the overside of the towne of Hetone and medd at Ffogges barne xj^d; delyvered vnto Roberte Aspeden for to bestowe upone side corne and other chargies for the demane of Heblewhette, x^s.

[February, 1592-3.] — Henrie Wylkensone, which he layed oute for a comysseione for his M^r at Yorke ij^s vj^d; his chargies frome Forcete to Yorke, and from Yorke to the Smytheles, and soe to Forcete hake a gane, vj^s viij^d; a peke of mvsterdside ij^s; blouddinge of fiftie besse at Lostoke iij^s ij^d; makynge of foure

pare of yerdinge [garden] myttones and lycorynge of the same xij^d; towe perterighe iiij^d.

[March, 1592-3.] — Mr. Osbostone [? Osbaldiston] in pte of pamente for certen landes in Eclesshill and Derwen to the yerelye rente of iij^l vj^s, the some of xv^l, and remenethe more to be payed for the said landes the somme of Clxx^l, besides the redimyng of the anvitie with the arririgies of the same, which is valued to the somme of Cxx^l, so that good assurance is to be mayed of the said landes; and then all bondes and forfeitures betwyxt Sr Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, and the said Mr. Osbostone clierlie to be remyted and fore geven, and no adventage to be taken of the same, xx^l; towe masse of whette herynges xxvj^s viij^d; towe salte salmondes xiiij^s; a hundrethe of red herynges iij^s viij^d; fivffe hundrethe of sprottes ij^s vj^d; salt ielles xiiij^d; a peke of mvskes and halffe a peke of cokes x^d; spent by thosse which broughte the same fishe frome Prestone xv^d; a galde for Lostoke for reparynge the churche and for oxe mony for her magiestie provisiōe iij^d; Halywall, a galde for oxe mony iiij^d; the sadler of Whalaye for lainge bates to kille mysse and rattes xij^d; thrie hundrethe of whette herynges vij^s ix^d.

[April, 1593.] — Tyngreve, a galde for oxe mony iiij^d; netherhedinge of a ploue at Lostoke iij^d; pieres and tulletes [purra and ? tuliacs] vj^d; Xpofer Stokedalle, which he layed ovte upon a distrese taken at Barbone by onne Michell Banes servente to Wyllyam Mvsgreve, vnder [dis-]stresse of [?] Westemerlande xx^s; thrie schore horce lode of colle att Mr. Boultone's pitte vij^s vj^d; a lade which broughte a coplye of capones frome Hughe Kote of Wygane vj^d; fresh water troutes xij^d; a mette of hempe side v^s iiij^d; a horce showe ij^d; Lostoke, a galde for the reparacione of Boultone churche, ij^d.

[May, 1593.] — Towe hundrethe of stumpe nalle vij^d; vergies iiij^d; towe pare of panyares and for fyffe horce lovdes of colles ij^s; a quarter of vealle xvj^d; onne and twentie chikenes after towe pence a pesse, iij^s vj^d; a man which broughte a letter frome Sir Edwarde fittone, iiij^d; a tune of Spenyshe ieren at Lyverpoull xij^d;

for the exchange of an ould pane, beinge ix pounce in weighte, and allowed for everie pounce of the ould brasse vj^d, and for the nve pane, which wyede xvj pounce, was payed for euerie pounce of the same xiiij^d the pounce, soe that there was geuen in exchange xij^s; a mylkyng pigane [piggin] and a kane and for a temes siffe [temse is a local word for sieve] vj^d; eighte goslynges ij^s viij^d; Thomas Crouther, for silke and lace which he boughte for his M^r at Manchester, vj^s; seven lode of cañell ij^s vj^d; pieres and tulletes iiij^d; Mr. Cogan for fisike x^s; washinge xxiiij wethers and clyppinge the same att Tingreffe xij^d; ix lode of cole which is gotten at Standle Yeate [Stanley Gate, near Ormskirk] vj^s iiij^d; lettynge blude of the graye nagge ij^d; showinge of him when he wente into the northe cuntrie with Roberte Aspeden vj^d.

[June, 1598.] — Mr. Andertone of the Fourdes, for gresse groune there this yere, vj^l xij^s iiij^d; Cuthberte Heskethe, which he hade layed ovtte aboute his M^r suttes [suits] at this laste terme at Londone, xxj^l x^s iiij^d; payed vnto John Heye, which he gene [gave] vnto the stuerdes mane of Bradlaye, which broughte a shoulder of venysonne and a pare of nvmblyes [humbles, hombles, Fr., perhaps from umbilicus — part of the entrails of a deer] to the Smytheles vj^d; fresh water troutes at thrie severall tymes x^d; halffe a fiftene at Tyngreve for furnyshinge of shouldieres in to Iereland iiij^d; tene psonnes for clyppinge of shippe at Smytheles xiiij^d; Thomas Marche for dressinge the armoure at Smytheles, beinge his halffe yere waghe xx^d; spent by [three men] when the[y] broughte Weste Houghtone hesse to Savforthe foulde [Salford fold] iiij^d; geuen unto Laurance Bradshawe in exchange for a sowe and a pigge of his for a hogge at Smytheles xij^d; a galde for the landes lyinge in Sharples for the oxe mony j^d; towe sithes vj^s; Mr. James Lyghe, his halffe yeres exhibissione deve at Pentecoste laste, iij^l vj^s viij^d; carrynge a tune of ierone frome Lyverpoull to the Smytheles x^s iiij^d; the pluim of Wygane for castynge the lead at Smytheles x^s; for settyng the furnes [for] the grete leade ij^s; riggyng [ridging] the barne at Ecclestone xvj^d.

[July, 1598.] — Athure Bradlaye, for dressinge a horce foute,

hinge graveled, and for oulle [oil] to dresse the same viij^d; the kyper of Pilkyngtone pke, which broughte a buke frome my lord of Darbie, v^s; [three women] for spinninge 36 weakes, after iiij^d the weake, xij^s; eleven giesse, after foure pence a gouse, iij^s viij^d; threttene digge birdes ij^s ij^d; fiftie chickenes, after ij^d a pice, viij^s iiij^d; the keeper of Pilkyngtone pke, for his fee for a stagge which my lorde bestowed of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, vj^s viij^d; to a poure woman in Boulton j^d; to a lade which came frome the counsell [? Privy Council] with letteres to Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte at Smytheles ij^s; Hollandes pouthur [hair powder] to Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte xij^d; for puttyng in the jonte [joint] of a cowe xij^d; Mr. Wylburne [Wilbraham] mane, which broughte a brace of bukes frome Shotwyke Parke, x^s.

[August, 1593.]—A joyner for mendinge a koed [? code] over the chapell viij^d; Jno Noddell, upone an accounte to paye for wallynge at Hebblewethe and other chargies there, whereof Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte doethe paye the onne halffe and Thomas Shuttleworthe the other halffe, v^l; a mane which broughte a fatte buke frome Mr. Bould to the Smytheles v^s; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a fatte buke frome his master, v^s; for spice which Cuthberte Heskethe boughte at Yorke, and for the carregde, lvij^s vj^d; thrie dowsone larkes and eighte grine plovers, seven snypes and eighte see birdes, xxij^d; Elisabeth Halliwell for tentinge of the haye of the greate marlte [marled] erthe at Lyeheade, viij^s iiij^d; Mr. John Evenes mane, which broghte a fatte buke, vj^s; pucelles [a sort of pear] vj^d; Mrs. Morte, for a tablye clothe, a cupber clothe, and a towell of dameske worke, liij^s iiij^d; candell pithes xij^d; wyndinge of yarne at Smytheles xx^d; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a fatte buke v^s.

[September, 1593.]—Mr. Warren mane, which broughte a stagge, vj^s viij^d; Mr. Shurbourne mane, which broughte a fatte stagge, vj^s viij^d; Mr. Farringtones mane, which broughte peres to the Smytheles, viij^d; the kiper of Knowslaye pke, which broughte a fatte dooe frome my lorde Strange, v^s; the chargies of the comysioners and diveres otheres deponentes which sate at Boul-

tone the xiiijth, xvth, and xvjth dayes of September, betwxe Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte and Mr. Randell Bartone esquere, as by the bill of chargies doethe appere lvij^s; Lostoke, a galde for the relivffe of the poure piplye in Ovldam ij^d; Mr. Talbot his man for ingrossing of the comission betwixt Mr. Bartone and Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe Knyghte, sitten at Boultone, xiiijth September, xl^s; the dyett of Mr. Talbott his mane and hymselffe, 24 September, at thingrossing of the comission, viij^d; spent by Mr. Talbott his mane and Cuthberte Heskethe, 25 et 26 September, at thingrossing thereof, for their dyett and in ale ij^s vj^d; in ffyre and candle light at Mr. Ainsworthes vj^d; two skynnes of pchmente xx^d; Mr. Lyghe mane, which broughte a fatte dooe, v^s; tewing [tawing, tanning] a horce skyne and taninge towe styrke skynes iiij^s iiij^d. [To the acknowledgment of October 5, 1593, Thomas Shuttleworth signs his name for the last time; and either by death or some other cause he seems to have ceased from his stewardship, and to have been succeeded by his brother Lawrence Shuttleworth.]

[October, 1593.] — Sharples, a galde for the maintenance of the poure people in Ashton under Lyne ij^d; mendinge the watteringe place and schowringe the Pile dicke att Tyngrefe xij^d; Little Boulton, a galde for the poure people in Ashton under Lyne j^d; Lostocke [ditto] v^d; Lostocke, another galde for the reparynge of Boulton churche, j^d ob.; packe threed vnto the cocke nett ij^d; halffe a motton iiij^s iiij^d.

[November, 1593.] — Tenn woodcockes xx^d; tenn capones v^s; Rob'te Aspden, which he spent in once cominge from Harden [Hawarden] to Smythills, and returninge thither agane, and in bringinge Mr. Dr. Renaldes from Chester to Smythills, and in returneinge fro' Smythills to Wrix'n [? Wrexham] againe, xij^s iiij^d; Mr. Norres, beinge appointed collector for the firste subsidie granted unto her matie the xxxvth yeare &c., for Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, beinge taxed in leases for landes to the value of twentie poundes, iiij^l; eighte ponde and a half of hempe to be twoe coke netts iiij^s x^d; cordes to the coke netts xvij^d; a

quarter of mvtton xxij^d; Arthur Keye and his mane for breakinge wheele timber, either ix dayes after foure pence the daye, vj^s; Mr. Ffaringtone mane, which broughte vnto Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, frome my lord of Darbie, clothe for a morninge gown and a cott [coat] ij^s vj^d.

[December, 1593.] — Mr. Downes mane, w^{ch} broughte towe fatte does, viij^s; Mr. Peter Leighe his mane, of y^e Lyme, for a hinde broughte to the Smithills, vj^s; Mr. Thomas Ffarington for the rente of the manor of Barbon due to her ma^{tie} xxx^s; wyer for ringinge of the swyne at the Smythells ij^d; to one that brought a fatt doe out of Shotroysk [? Shotwick] parke ffrom Mr. Wylbraham v^s; Thomas Pendlebury the weyver for weyving of linnen clothe this yeare xij^s; eighte kyne feete and xij calves feet, with a jellie bagge and a streyner, xxij^d.

From this point the handwriting is a different one, the spelling better, and the whole mode of keeping the accounts more clerkly. The explanation, we believe, will be found in the decease of Thomas Shuttleworth, the youngest brother, who had hitherto acted as his eldest brother's agent and steward; his place being filled, or at least his duties discharged for a short time, by the second brother, the Rev. Lawrence Shuttleworth, Rector of Witchford, Warwickshire. Here, then, is the fitting place to introduce a copy of a document, written on two leaves of foolscap, pinned together, but which was found loose within the leaves of this volume. It is endorsed —

1593, 14 Decemb. } The charges of the buryall of my brother Thomas
and other expenses.

The charges of the buriall of Mr. Thomas Shuttleworthe, being the viijth day of December, 1593, at Bolton inn the Mores, as folowethe :

In primis geven to the pore fourtie-seven shillings and eight
pence xlvij^s viij^d

At Humfray Wallers that dyned three score and ten after six pence the meall, whereoff there was towe shillinges abatted, so yt comethe to	xxxiiij ^s
At Andrewe Wardes that dyned three score and sixtyne, after fyvepence the meall, whearof ther was batted sixtyn pennce, so yt comethe to	xxx ^s iiij ^d
At Alex ^r Walnyldes that dyned three score and fyve after fyve pence the meall, whear ther was abatted thirtyn pence, so yt comethe to	xxvj ^s
	vj ^l xvij ^s .

Drinkinges:

In primis, at the Dearkes	x ^s
Item at Richard Makondes	ix ^s
— at James Norres	vj ^s viij ^d
— at Before Gooldens	v ^s viij ^d
— at Ric. Tildesles	iiij ^s viij ^d
— paid to Mr. Astley for the funeral sermon	v ^s
— geven to the Ringers	ij ^s vj ^d
— paid for makinge the grave	vj ^d
— paid for churche duties	xviij ^d

S^ma totalis ix^u ij^s vj^d.

Item laid out by my M ^r the said some of nyne poundes towe shillinges and sixepence and more for the charges of Mr. docter Renoldes and lykewise of ould Broune, as appear- ethe by a bill of the p ^r cells thereof, mayd by Robert Aspden	xix ^s x ^d
— Laid out by my M ^r for the chardge of Ellis Houlden and for the chardge of the horsce that Mr. docter ride upon...	iiij ^s
— Spent by Roberte Aspden at severall tymes in cominge and goinge for the said docter.....	xiiij ^s iiij ^d
— paid to the said docter for his last cominge to the Smythels	iiij ^s xiiij ^s iiij ^d

S^mma total. xiiij^l xiiij^s.

Mony spent by me Robte Aspden the iiijth daye of December, 1593, in
goinge for the docter to Chester and cominge home to the Smetheles,
on hime, his man and my selffe and oure horses, as followethe :

In primis, upon Tewsday at night for my super in Chester.....		vj ^d
Item for heye and provender to towne horses the same night in		
Chester	ij ^a	iiij ^d
— geven the ostler there		ij ^d
— spent upon Wedensday in the morninge		j ^d
— spent in Warrington for the docter, his man and my		
owne diners.....		xij ^d
— paid for the baett of three horses there....		x ^d
S ^{ma} is iiij ^a xj ^d .		

Item spent in goinge and cominge from Mr. Tourners the xth of December, 1593, and other chardges ther laid owt, as followethe :

In primis, spent at Homes Chapell on my horse and my selffe		
att baitt		vj ^d
— paid for showinge of my horse before on both feett [on		
both fore feet] at Hutton [Huyton or Hulton] Yeatt.....		vj ^d
— paid to a gyed from Hutton to Mr. Burnes house....		vj ^d
— paid for my super upon Monday at night at John Chat-		
terles		vj ^d
— for horse meatt that night		xij ^d
— for my diner upon Tewsday		iiij ^d
— geven to Mr. Burnes	v ^a	
— paid for the oyntment	v ^a	
— paid for my super at Knutsford upon Tewsday at night..		vj ^d
— for horsemeat the same night there		xij ^d
— spent a peny befor I came forthe upon Wedensday in the		
morninge		j ^d
S ^{ma} is xiiij ^a xj ^d .		

S^{ma} totalis

xix^a x^d.

Referring the reader to the brief account of Mr. Thomas Shuttleworth to be found in the Introduction to this volume, we return to the book of House and Farm Accounts, as continued by his successor and brother, Lawrence Shuttleworth, and by others.

[January, 1593-4.] — Lostocke, for the repayre of Lancaster brydge *iiij^d ob.*; *vij* players which came from Downeham *ij^s vj^d*; a lanterne for Adams use and otheres, to giue lighte to the kylne and othere places *vijj^d*; Sharples, one galde or whole fyftene towards the repayre of Lancaster bridge and towards the reliefe of maymed and poore soldiers according to *y^e* statute, Edm. Hopwod and John Curedē esquiers are appointed collectors for the same, *ij^d*; a rope to *y^e* slawghter howse to wynde *vpp y^e* oxen and kyne, in lengthe *vj* yardes *xx^d*; Richarde Smithe and his man for three days work in shoeinge *y^e* oxen and work horses *xvj^d*; one pounce of gunpowder to scovre *y^e* guñes and to remayne in *y^e* howse, *xvj^d*; ratsbane to kill the rattes in *y^e* howse *ij^d*.

[February, 1593-4.] — The gardiner his quarters wages, and then depteth hence, *vijj^s iiij^d*; one barrell and a halfe of hearinges of fullware cōtayninge *ij* maces [masses] wantinge threscore hearinges, after *xij^s vj^d* the mace, [bought] at the Meales, a little from Hoole, *xxxvij^s* [6d. deducted for 60 herrings]; one cowple of linge, boughte at P'ston, *iiij^s vj^d*; fishe boighte at Preston, vid: one salte salmon *vijj^s vj^d*; three cowple of linges *xiiij^s*; towe cowple organ [organ-ling, the greatest sort of North Sea fish] which came from Yorke *xvj^s*; fower salt iles [eels] *ij^s iiij^d*; one hundred of redd hearinges *iiij^s iiij^d*; muskles and cockles *vijj^d*; John Stowe at Burneley, for *xxv* yardes and a half of twille sakinge to be saakes, after *vijj^d ob.* the yarde *xv^s x^d*.

[March, 1593-4.] — Eccleston, for oxemoney at Tyngreue, and for bringing a fellone to Lancaster *vijj^d*; three knives for *y^e* kitchin and for mendinge of a pewter ladle at Wygan *xij^d*; towe hundrethe of white hearinge *v^s vj^d*; half a freshe salmon *ij^s*; a scate fish *ij^s*; flookes *xij^d*; towe hundrethe sprotts *xvij^d*; cockles and muskles *xij^d*; fisseshe, vid. a stubbinge claye [? the claw of some fish] *xx^d*; flook *xvj^d*; cockles *iii^d*; a litle hand pannier to carye wyld foole and chekens in, *iiij^d*; Cuthberte Heskett, at your appointtment, which he paid over to Mr. Robt. P'ker of Broosome [Browsholme] *xx^l*; Will'm Duckworthe for his half yeares borde at Tyngreue *xl^s*; for *y^e* table of anie of your Svants whan they fetch and bring

sheepe or oxen frō thence [Tyngreve] after y^e rate of a pennye a meele, xxij^d. [The acknowledgment of April 1st, 1594, is signed by Richard Shuttleworth, and, for the first time, by Laur: Shuttleworth. Henceforth notices of these settlements are omitted.]

[April, 1594.] — Mr. Vicar off Deane for his paines taken about y^e cōiōn [communion] mynistred heare upon Easter Even last, ij^s vj^d; Lostock, towards the repaire of Boltō church, j^d; iij cannes of oke for Svantes to drinke in, and for a dustinge syffe, xvj^d; Oliver Stones y^e sclatter [slater] and mender of your howses, for towe dayes worke which youe said youe would geave him over and aboue his old wages whan y^e great wynde was in Lent last, x^d; a cost [? ribs, from *costa*] of veale at Bolton v^d; for seven dayes worke at the Smythills, for sawinge of bordes and mendinge of y^e barne end and other worke, ij^s iiij^d; y^e coop and his man for hooping and mendinge y^e barrells and other vessells iiij^s; Nicholas Grimshaye, [afterwards steward] which he laid out for your owne [hair] powder, which John Feilden broughte from Chester, xij^d; fresh water troutes at three severall tymes whan y^e doctor was here, xx^d; xxij chickens, at ij^d a peice, while y^e said doctor was heare, iiij^s x^d; Arthur Crampton for y^e p^rvie tiethes of Smythills xij^s; Ffrancis Nuttowe, for y^e rent of Croscliffe Acars xij^d; one halfe packe of y^r owne stuff, cariage frō Smythells to London v^s viij^d; Henrye Hill y^e coke for three quarters wages xxx^s; the gardener and his men for dressinge of y^e garden for xvij days, after y^e rate of a grote a daye (it was before this new gardiner came) vj^s; one yolke [couple] of oxen for feedinge, boughte at Burneley fayre, vj^l; [ditto] at Ingleforthe fayre, vj^l iiij^s; one younge bull of towe yeares age, boughte at Wigan fayre, xlix^s x^d; breade and ayle, spent at y^e rearinge and settinge upp of y^e calffe-howse at Tyngreve, ij^s; halffe a calffe and y^e heade, boughte against Whittsontyde last at Bolton iiij^s id; mending an oven mouthe and y^e fornace under y^e leade iiij^d.

[June, 1794.] — Fyve greene geese, after iiij^d a goose, xx^d; y^e butcher of Bolton for a quarter of veale and a quarter of lambe to bake, and y^e rest to kepe y^e howse with, iiij^s v^d; Mr. Anderton of

y^e Fforde esquier, for y^e grounde or grassinge which youe haue of him theire, vj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; for making iiij horscollers to drawe in, for panneling ij lode saddles and a carte saddle, and for mendinge y^e horse geares xxij^d; iiij yardes of canvas to lyne y^e said saddles xxj^d; to three wheelwrightes for making of newe wheeles, vid: for one paire of paringes iiij^s; one paire to y^e harvest wayne iiij^s; towe paire to y^e turve waynes iiij^s; ringinge of a paire xvj^d; for setting on towe felkes [*felge*, German, i.e. fellows or fellies] and towe spoakes in a wheele, v^d; for makinge of a whelebarrowe trindlle iiij^d; three oxe yokes vj^d; wasshinge of all your sheepe xx^d; clyppinge of the same iiij^s iiij^d; the sheapperde his halffe yeares wages xij^s ix^d; twelve scoore horse loades (save towe) of cooles had from Mr. Boltons pitt at j^d ob. y^e loade xxix^s ix^d; the gardiner his halffe yeares wages x^s.

[July, 1594.] — James Crofte of Pynnington, salter, for xxvj mette and a halfe of salte, after xx^d the mett, xliiiij^s ij^d; John Usherwood of Clytherowe for fowrtene mettes of vnsleckt lyme, at vj^d ob. y^e mette, vij^s vij^d; James Leighe, for his halffe yeare exhibition dewe at midsomer laste, iiij^l vj^s viij^d; three sheetes of white plate for y^e cheesebord x^d; one stone of short heere to y^e lymer vj^d; John y^e lymer of y^e howse, for sixe dayes work after iiij^d y^e daye ij^s; towe carte saddletrees at Bolton xj^d; towe dozen of pires [pears] viij^d; apples and peasecoddles vj^d; tow stickes of chearies iiij^d; nyne gallones and a quarte of claret wyne, after tow shillinges y^e gallonde; and for sixe gallones of white at y^e same rate, at Manchester, xxx^s vj^d; a runlett wherein y^e white wyne was put into, xij^d; cariage of all y^e said wyne ix^d; a mett of leather patches for syzes, viij^d; one stone of heere for the whitinge of the howses v^d.

[August, 1594.] — Sixe loades of lyme frō Clitherowe at xiiij^d the loade vj^s vj^d; (John Drysdale y^e same time sent three loades and he woulde take noe money for them;) [three] boyes for harvest time, every one of them tow weakes, after six pence y^e weake a peece, iiij^s; Mr. Peter Leighe his man, for bringinge one bucke off this season, vj^s; Mr. Baron Kinderton his mane [ditto] vj^s;

Mr. Downes his mane of Cheshire, tow fatt buckes of this season, x^s; the white lymer of the howses for fower and twentie days and a half, after iiij^d y^e daye, viij^s ij^d; John Tomson of Eccleston, carpenter, for building one howse of towe baye for y^e calves at Tyngreve, of his owne charges, xxvij^s; my lady Sherbourne her mane, which broughte y^e black [?] hither, v^s; to Xpofer Walker y^e bigger boye for viij weakes and fower dayes, after a penie a daye, and he is to be hired for haytyme, turvetye and harvest, save when he sheareth he must have ij^d a daye, and all y^e rest j^d, iiij^s iiij^d; vergrese to dresse y^e fowle in y^e kynes fete vj^d; Mr. Bolde his mane, a buck of this season, v^s; xliij basketts of canell, after j^d ob. the baskett, v^s iiij^d; Henry Wilkinson the baliffe of Forcett, for drawinge and copyinge of y^e bill, ij^s vj^d; signing y^e same vj^d; puttinge y^e same into y^e courte iiij^d; for a bre: [brevia, writ] served upon Mr. Catteracke xxij^d; for Mr. Blackeholler fees ij^s; for mans meat and horse meat three days iiij^s iiij^d; for y^e copyinge of Mr. Catteracke his answeare at my last beinge at Yorke ij^s vj^d; and for my charges, mans meat and horse meat three dayes, iiij^s j^d; my lord Sir John's mane, w^{ch} broughte a fatt buck of this season, vj^s; Mr. Aston's mane [ditto] v^s; y^e same daye [August 31st] to my Lo: off Essex players, w^{ch} came hither to Smythelea, ij^s.

[This is the last entry of moneys disbursed in this volume. The remainder, pp. 829—480, consists wholly of moneys received from March 2nd, 1585-6, to August 31st, 1594.]

MONEY RECEIVED, — 1585-6.

[As we select only a few items, the months are not distinguished.] — For ovte strowe throsshen at Blackrode, sixe schore and sixe thraffe, after halfpene thraffe, [i.e. twenty-four sheaves, or two shocks] v^s iiij^d; seven gallons and a pint of clared wyne, which was taken frome Smithes and sould at after for servinge the houslynge people [communicants] at Boultone, ix^s vj^d; for strowe and ovttes to sove at Forcet, and for nyne akers of arabye lande and fyftene akers of ware [? fallow] land, xvij^s; uxor Tournier for tylfe mettes [bushels] of melle [meal] xxvij^s; seven

mettes of melle and a peke of shillynge grotes xix^s; foure mettes of whette sould at Hooll xx^s; eighte sivffes of ovttas sould at Tyn-gresse, after eightene shillynges foure pence the sivffe, vij^l. Of diverses psonnes for tyethe wolles and lame, by the tythe getheres, xij^s vjd^s: a peke of barlie xvjd^s; foure schore and seaventene mettes of banes [beans] after v^l the schore; tene mettes and a peke of whette sould at Prestone iij^{li} xv^s xjd^s; for supplynge barke xx^d; eighte mettes and a peke of barlie, after iij^s the mette, xxxiiij^s; a mette of whette vj^s iij^d; v mettes and a peke of whette sould at Hooll, after vij^s vjd^s the mette, xlj^s ijd^s; towe mettes and iij akendoule [from the Ang. Sax. *eacan* to add, and *dole* = an added piece or quantity] of whette xv^s jd^s; a peke of whette iij^s ijd^s; a peke of rie ij^s iij^d; a peke and a halffe of melle iij^s ijd^s; for halffe a peke of melle and towe mvlter disful [multure, the miller's toll, measured by his dish] xvjd^s; of the chartereres and tenantes of Oswoltyale for there tythe corne sillver iij^{li} xij^d; John Barrone for turberie and pasture of Oswoltyales more, iij^s viij^d. [Many similar entries from different persons and of various amounts.] For xij poundes of kyecheinsie [? kitchiness—thin, soft, oatcakes; or perhaps kitchen-stuff or fat] iij^s iij^d; of Mr. Hultone of the parke, and his bounde delyvered, xxvj^l; towe stones of tallove, ix^s; thrie poundes of kyecheinsie xij^d; towe poundes of tallove, ix^d; of Mr. Morte, Mr. Leaver, Mr. Longworthe, Mr. Brounlaye, Thos. Brounlaye, Rychard Knowlle, Wylliam Entywsleye, Mr. Orrell, Mrs. Orrell, Mr. Pillkyngtene, Mr. Bradshaye, Mrs. Bradshaye, Mrs. Norres, Rychard Vrme-stone, for there tythe calves, which cometh to fiftie sixe shillynges, youre pte is xxviiij^s; [similar entries with the same names occur half yearly;] of Mr. Wyelfray Bannester xvj^l; sixe and threttie thrave of barlie strawe, after thrie thrave a penie, xij^d; foure stone of tallove xvij^s iij^d; of Mr. Houghtone, being lente him by me brother in Londone, x^l; for fivffe wathers [wethers] xx^s.

[1587.] — Of Mr. Farryngtone, which was lente him by my brother at Lvndone, x^l; of Mr. Seriente [Sergeant] Walmeslay, by the handes of his mane, l^l; of Mr. Barth: Heskethe, in pte pamente of the dete of Mr. John Osbostone, which he is in arryre-

gies of the anvitie, xv^l; for the tythe haye of Boultone xx^d; foure dede shippe skynes xvij^d; of Mr. Wylyyam Hultone, and his bound delyvered, xxvj^l; for eighte and twentie lames which was brede at Smytheles lvij^s ij^d; thrie pekes of mvlter barlie viij^s vj^d; of Rauffe Standishe, and his bill delyvered, iij^l xij^d; of Mr. Houlte of Ashworthe vj^l; of Mr. Orrell, the onne moitie for fyffe tythe lames, after tylfpence the lame, and for a stone of woll after foure shillinges the stone, iiij^s vj^d; Mr. Riglie xx^l; towe and twentie akers of meddowe land at Hooll, after ffourtene shillynges thrie pence the aker, xv^l xiiij^s vj^d; of Wylyyam Markensonne, foure markes and his byll delyvered, liij^s iiij^d; of James Norres, for the rente of the tythe corne silver for the pke halle, beinge behinde and unpaid by the space of sixe yeres, iij^l; of John Partington, foure noblyes and his bounde delyvered, xxvj^s viij^d; foure mettes and a peke and a halfe of whette, after tylffe shillynges the metta, at Eclestone, lvij^s; thrie mettes of beane at Tyngrevffe xx^s ix^d; for a tvppe iiij^s vj^d; eleven wytheres iij^l ij^s; of Mr. Houghtone, one hundrethe markes, lxxvj^l xiiij^s iiij^d.

[1588.] — For a closse at Hooll, caled Longelandes, which was letten for onne yere, vj^l; a fatte cowe iij^d xij^d; of Mr. Wm. Ash-tone, and his bounde delyvered, xx^l; of Mr. Byndloues xiiij^l; of Mr. Houldene of Ducworthe vj^l xiiij^s iiij^d [ten marks]; a fatte oxen iiij^l v^s viij^d; of Mr. James Andertone, in pte of pamente of dischargd of a bounde of threttie poundes, xx^l; receved, the which was payed by Mr. Seriente Shuttleworthe for the vecares currall of Lychfilde at Shroftetyde laste, v^l iiij^s ix^d; for the pryvie tythes of Heatone xl^s; for seventine gollones and a pottell [two quarts] of whitte wyne, after fippence the querte, xxix^s; of Mr. Ashtone of Mydeltone, which he receved of Mr. Bartone, for his fourthe pte for the armore and furneture for the demylance, lj^s; for a tythe lame xxij^d; for a fatte calffe v^s x^d; of Mr. Houlte of Ashworthe, and his bill delyvered, ix^l; of Mr. John Lyghe, and his bill delyvered, xl^s; of Wylyyam Birchall, for melle, molte, and barlie, as the dete bouke doethe declare, xvij^s ij^d; for barke of eleven trisse vij^s iiij^d; for towe akere of meddowe and a roudeland at Eclestone

xix^s; of Mr. Wylfray Banester xvj^l; for the rentes of Scholbanck iij^l.

[1589.]—Of the tenantes of Barbone for harbage or the wynter pasture of the pke there, and there bounde delyvered, x^l; of Cuthberte Heskethe, to the vsse of my brother, Mr. Seriente Shuttleworthe, for his fees of the finesse and recoveries 'knowleged in the Northe syrcuite before Mr. Justice Clenche in Lente 1588[–89] xxiiij^l; [ditto] for towe mittiemvs onne assiese, and in finesse and recoveries to the nvmer of seven, 'knowleged at the bare at Lancaster before Mr. Justice Clenche, xiiij^s viij^d; [ditto] for my brother his fee, geven him by my lorde of Darbie at the said assiesies, by resvne of his offies of Justies of the assiesies there, xx^s; [ditto] for the fees of the clarke of the fynes, dwe vnto him in the said syrcute viij^l iij^s vj^d; for herringes which remened unspente at Smytheles vj^s ij^d; of Mr. Ashtone, to the vsse of Mr. Sergente Shuttleworthe, for his fee, dyete, and other allowance at Lancaster, in respete of his offies of Justies of Assies there in Lente laste, xxj^l xvj^s viij^d; of Sir Wylliam Bruertone [Brereton] and his bounde delyvered, Cl; of Roberte Aspeden for the Aster roule [Easter roll] and the altrage of the Hetone, due at Aster 1588, xxxvj^s vj^d ob.; of Mr. Townlayes mane of Townlay, for a bull, iij^l xij^s iij^d; of Nicholas Furbanke, balyffe of Forcete, for rentes due there, xlvij^l xij^s vj^d; for barke of a wyndfolle trie at Smytheles vj^d; for the moietie of the holle yeres accounte of the Aster roule of Boultone, 1589, all pamentes beinge discharged, xix^s; of Mr. Whytekere and Nycholes Parker, and there bounde delyvered, xxx^l; of Rychard Vrmestone, in pte pamente of Rychard Kershawe bounde, xxx^l; of Mr. Orrell for the moitie of his oune tythe wolle and lame, vid: for sixe lames after twelvecence the lame, iij^s; for towe stone of wolle wantinge a pounce and a halfe, after foure shillynges, iij^s ix^d; soe in all is vj^s ix^d; [xxvth Julie 1589] of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte [the first time his knighthood is mentioned in these receipts] v^l; John Stones, in pte pamente of his fyne, vj^l; for an aker of meddowe at Tyngreve ix^s; of the baliffe of Forcete, for rentes and arrieragies due at Mychelmes, liij^l

xviijs; for rentes of Barbone dwe at Martenmes xlⁱ xiiij^s; for fiftene stone of woull vij^l x^s.

[1590.] — Of Mr. Hultone and Mr. Broune, and there bill delyvered, lⁱ; of James Sudall, for fiftie stone of woll, xxv^l; of Mr. Hultone of the pke, and his bounde delyvered, vij^l x^s; of Thomas and Allexander Keye, and their bounde delyvered, iiij^l xj^s; for twelffe stone of woull vij^l; of Mr. Peter Lyghe, and his bounde or statute, xl^l; xxxvj stone of wolle xviiij^l; of Rychard Vrmestone, w^{ch} remened of the tene pounce w^{ch} he hade delyvered for to defraye for the dyete of the Justies at Chester at the Assiesies laste xl^l iiij^d [so the sum spent on justices' diet was £7 19s. 8d.]; of my fater, for xx lames sould vnto hym, xlv^s iiij^d; receved bake the somme w^{ch} Sr Rychard Shuttleworthe payed to the bushoppe of Chester for his halfe yere rente, due at the feste of Sante Marke last, xiiij^l; for all the prive tythes of Hetone, dwe at Aster laste, xxxiiij^s; for a quoram nomine, w^{ch} mony was payed by my brother aboute Hollandtyde laste, ij^s vj^d; the overplusse of the Aster roull xviiij^s iiij^d; of the tenance of Barbone, for there rentes dwe at Pentecoste, xv^l vij^s xj^d, whereof was payed by the baliffe for a poste fine, as apperethe by an acquiettaunce ij^l xviiij^s. (Note also that Forcete rente is not receved, which was due at the same daye, which is ij^s iiij^d ob.; and soe remenethe bute de claro [clear] the somme of xij^l iiij^s ob.) The tenance of Barbone, their grenhewe [vert, or greenhue, here means the right or privilege to cut green wood in the forest] in the said lordship, accordinge to the extrete, ix^s ij^d; for amercementes of towe severall extretes at Barbone, whereof the baliffe hade in respekto of his panes iiij^s ix^d; and spente by Rychard Vrmestone and Nycholes Grymshawe in cominge and goinge thether, and wylest the courte was kepte there, vij^s xj^d, and soe remenethe xviiij^d; for xxxvij stone of woull xix^l; of the baliffe of Forcete, for rentes due at Pentecoste laste, xlvij^l ij^s iiij^d; of Mr. Lancelete Martone vj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; foure schore stone of wolle, after tene shillynges the stone, xl^l; of Mr. Lancelete Martone, which he was bound to paye by statute, C^l; of Mr. Orrell, the onne moietie for the tythe wolle and lame of Turtone, due at Sante Margerte daye

laste, xl^s; [of ditto,] the onne moiety for the tythe woull and lame of his damane in Turtone, vj^s iiij^d; of Mr. Laurence Shuttleworthe, parson of Wychfourthe, [Wichford, in co. Warwick or co. Cambridge] and his bound delyvered, v^l; of Mr. Hultone of the pke, and his bounde delyvered, vj^l x^s; for the tythe corne silver of the tenance and charterares of Oswoldtyalye, dwe at Sante Gieles daye laste iij^l xv^d, whereof was payed unto Mr. Ashtone seven noblyes, [i.e. £2 6s. 8d.] soe remenethe de claro xiiij^s vij^d; of Mr. Mychell off Foscroft, and his bound, x^l; for a mortuary of Ellyne Woodward, late deceased, x^s; prive tythes of the said Ellyne ij^s; Mr. Browne, Wyeste Haughtone, due by his bounde the same daye, xxxj^l v^s; of Mr. Bartholomewe Heskethe, and his bound delyvered, x^l; of Mr. Wyldfraye Banester xvj^l; for tythe haye at Hooll xx^s vij^d.

[1591.] — Receved for fivffe pekes and a halffe of mvlter melle at the mylne at Smytheles vij^s iiij^d; [ditto] twelffe mettes, after eighte grotes [2s. 8d.] the mette, xxxij^s; of Mr. Daltone, and his bounde delyvered, xx^l; of Mr. Lancelete Martone, and his bound delyvered, vj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; for towe hundrethe of salte herynges ij^s; for amarcimentes of lj of the tenence of Barbone, everie onne ij^d, which is caled grine hewe [greenhue] viij^s vj^d; the baliffe of Barbone, for asse wode which was sould ovttte of the parke, xxxviij^s viij^d; thrie pekes of mvlter malte ij^s iiij^d; of Rogger Kenyan the cowke his halfe yere wyaghe, which beforehand was payed vnto him, xxv^s; for a tythe pigge in Hooll xiiij^d; for towe mettes of bene vj^s viij^d; a peke of mvlter whete and rie xxj^d; Wylyam Halsted, the furst pamente of his fine for Ighnell [Ightenhill] Parke, vj^l, (remenethe unpaid xxvj^s ij^d); [many similar entries of fines received from various persons in respect of land, &c., in Ightenhill]. Of Mr. Morte, and his byll delyvered, x^l; of Rycharde Shuttleworthe, his firste pamente for his fyne of his tenementes in Ightenell pke, xvj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; of Mr. Hultone of the pke, in pte of discharge of his bound, vj^l vj^s viij^d; the half yere rente of Mr. Barker, vicare of Forcete, for his barne and pte of his garthen, due at Whytsondays laste ij^s vj^d; the rente of the bucher shoppe [at Forcett] vj^d; Nycholes Mather of Horwaghe, the laste pamente

which he undertouke to paye for Robert Grinshalghe his sonne in lawe, vij^l; Henrie Simsonne of Forcete, who was admytted vnto pettie grasse cottoghe, and payed to the lordes for his admyttance, viij^s; of Mr. Hultone of the pke, being the recidwe vndischarged of his bound, x^l; of Mr. [the] vecare of Boultone, and his byll delyvered, xxxvj^s viij^d; of Mr. Wylfrade Banester, dwe at Martenmes last, xvj^l; of the tenance of Barbone, for pke and shippe pasture there, the halffe yere rente dwe at Mertenmes laste, xxvj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; the halffe yere rentes of the tenance there [Forcett] xv^l ix^s ij^d; of the baliffe, for xli tenance of the said lordshippe, for everie onne a daye movinge fourpence, xiiij^s viij^d; the half yere rente of the tenance there, dwe at Mertenmes laste, xlvij^l xiiij^s vij^d; as also viij^s more payed by the frihoulderers there; of the which sommes was payed vnto John Wydlye, for dystresses taken at Forcete by Sir Henrie Connstablye and Sir Rychard Maliverne, for the dept of Mr. John Wyghell, sommetyne owner of the said lordshippe, viij^l vj^s viij^d; and soe remenethe de claro xxxix^l xiiij^s xj^d.

[1592.] — Of John Stones of Hooll, the rest of the meddowe rente of onne closs containinge xxij akeres, beinge letten after xiiij^s ij^d the aker, iiij^l iiij^s vij^d; of Rychard Ethoughte, for a horce called Bould, sould vnto him, vj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; in Wygane fare upon Assencione Ieue [Eve] for towe hefferes v^l xj^s viij^d; of my brother Laurance Shuttleworthe, to the jusse of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, for mony which he layed ovtte for the nexte avoydance of the psonage of Wichfourthe, xxx^l; for the barke of xv triees xv^s; the halffe yeres rentes of the manor of Forcete dwe at Penticoste xlvij^l xiiij^s vij^d; for a yoke of oxen, viij^l ij^s; whereof was bestowed upone another yoke vij^l, and iiij^d for towle and a penye spente; and soe remenethe de claro xx^s xix^d; of Mr. Charnoke, in pte discharge of his bounde of threttie poundes, x^l; of Walmeslaye of the Rogger Styde, for the lande lyinge nere Boultone more, caled the Pikes, dwe at Sante Margerte daye laste, iiij^s; for towe stone of wolle xxvj^s; of Roberte Aspeden xxxiiij^s iiij^d — beinge the moietie of tene yeres arriragies of a tenemente of my ladie Radclyffes, caled

Brukehousse which was compounded for, after a noblye [6^s 8^d] a yere, if she doe note paye the tythe wolle and lame in kynd : the same was due at Barnebe Daye 1591, xxxiiij^s iiij^d; of Mr. Wyldfraye Banester xvj^l; for the rentes of Horwyghe, xj^l v^s vj^d; whereof was payed to Mr. Lassie [Lacy's] baliffe, lord of the manor of Manchester, xj^l vj^d; and spent in Manchester iiij^d; soe remenethe of the surplusse, iiij^s viij^d.

[1598.] — Of my brother Laurance Shuttleworthe, to the jusse of S^r Rychard Shuttleworthe, knyghte, xx^l; of Expofer Smythe, for an ould waue, iiij^s; of Xristofer Stokedwell and Geffere Ottiwey [Otway], the seconde paymente for their fynes for their tenementes in Barton, accordinge to their boundes, xxviij^l vj^s vj^d; Rychard Hancoke, the furste pamente for the fine of towe tenements in Ightenell pke, caled the corne filde, xl^l (remenethe to be payed at Pentecoste nexte xl^l, and at Mychelmes folloinge or at the seeling of his lesse xxxj^l, which makethe in the holle Cxj^l); of John Osbaldeston, Esquire, xxvij^s x^d for the fees of the comission which was sued out for the 'knowledging of a ffyne by the said Mr. Osbaldeston and his wiffe, of David Ffeild howse, xxvij^s x^d; for eight mette and a halffe of whette, after eight grottes the mette xxij^s viij^d; of Rob'te Barcrofte, of Ightenell pke, lvij^s iiij^d, for the tythe corne rente of Ightell pke, whereof was payed to Mr. Ash-tone for his tythe corne rente there xl^s; soe there remainethe de claro xvij^s iiij^d; of the said Barcrofte for his hoolle ffyne agreed to be payed for the tythe corne of his half ten'te at the pke yeate [gate] for the terme of xxj yeares, xxj^s iiij^d; [several similar entries as to different tenants;] of John Rooe, of Crosbancke, xvij^s vj^d, beinge the one halfe of his fyne for his tythe corne sylver for halfe an oxegange [an oxgang was 13 acres] of lande in Peditam, and remaineth as much to be payed : his terme is for xxj yeares ; for proffyttes of Hebblethwyte due to mee, xiiij^l v^s.

[1594.] — Their was delivered y^e same day to Henrye Wilkinson, baliffe of Fforcet, one Flemyshe peece of golde accompted for xv^s, [probably the ryder of 14 gulden, said by Snelling to be worth 25s. 8d.], y^e which y^e said Henrye is to pay vnto me at his next accompte

as pcell of y^e rent of Fforcet dew at Martinmes last. [About this period the signature of Thomas Shuttleworth ceases, and is replaced, April, 1594, by that of Lawrence Shuttleworthe]; of Geffray Otwaye, baliffe of Barbone, for towe severall extrates [estreats] thone for the courte holden there xvijth of November, and y^e other for y^e courte holden their y^e xxvjth of Julie, xij^s, whereof allowed to the said baliffe for his fees y^e thirde penie, vid: iiij^s, and soe receaved viij^s; of Gefraye Otwaye for everie tenante their ij^d, for amerciment wythin y^e said lordship called y^e greenhewe [greenhue, the taking of green wood] dewe at Pentecoste laste viij^s ij^d [so there were 98 tenants in the lordship of Barbone]; of Rychard Catowyghe for a gray nagg of yours which he sould to Mr. Morte at Newton fayre, in gold iiij^l; of [ditto] for an ould white horse or geldinge, called Nutter, solde at the said Newton fayre, iij^l iiij^s; for onne incalf heffer off three yeares age l^s; for towe younge steares or oxen, sould at Chorleye fayre, of y^e age of three yeares already past, vij^l x^s; of y^e baliffe of Forcett, being y^e halfe yeares rente of y^e maner, dewe at Pentecoste laste, xlvij^l xiiij^s vij^d; of Edward Sherburne, your man, which he paid to me for a legacie geaven to youe by S^r Ric: Sherbourne, x^l; of Adam Platt, the tanner, for eight oxen slaughter hydes, after xvij^s vj^d y^e hide, and for fower kyne hydes, after ix^s y^e hide, whereof there was geaven him backe of curtesy xvj^d, — so nowe remayneth viij^l xiiij^s viij^d; of Widowe Leigh, of Lostoke, for her whole yeares rente there ij^d.

The money receyved sythence the xxiiijth daye of Auguste [1594] is accompted for. [Signed] Rychard Shuttleworthe; Laur: Shuttleworthe.

[This is the last entry in the volume, page 480; bringing the receipts of money down to August 31, 1594. The disbursements are brought down to the same date, page 327.]

STEWARD'S ACCOUNTS.

VOLUME III.

PAYMENTS.—Sept. 1, 1594, to July 15, 1599.

RECEIPTS.—Sept. 1, 1594, to Feb. 12, 1600.

This book is not nearly so bulky as Vol. II. The payments occupy pp. 1—116, and the receipts the remainder of the volume, pp. 117—196. The extracts from it are limited to such a selection of entries as seem to throw light on prices, customs, or manners. Items recurring year after year are not repeated, lest their iteration should weary the reader. The total cessation of such items in the accounts must not be inferred from their omission here.

PAYMENTS.

[September, 1594.]—To the church wardens of Deane, for y^e reparacōn of the church there viij^d; to dyvers, for sheringe barlye in the wheat-crofte at Hoole, after y^e rate of iij^s iiij^d the acre, in all thre acres x^s; Rychard Walton, for the rent of the tythe barne at Hoole v^s; Edward Shereburne, for charges layde out at Wygan at the tyme of the knowledging of the statute by Mr. Rokebye, vnto M^r, xv^s v^d; Mr. Warrens man for his payēs in brynging of a stagge hyther vj^s; halfe an ounce of sylke x^d; dressinge of a cloke at Bolton vj^d; towe pece of garthewebbe bought at Whalley iij^s iiij^d; makyng towe sheringe houkes [sickles] x^d; to a mane for sheringe

fyve days at the Smythels xx^d; to Mr. Reddich for the geldinge I bought of him xj^l; fyve halters for horses, bought at Manchester, ij^s iiij^d; towe pare of claspes for my cloke, bought at Manchester by exchange j^d; to Mr. Towneley man who broughte halffe a stagge iiij^s iiij^d; dressing of a mare foot, gravelled at Lostoke, iij^d; the curat of Croston, for serching of the tyme of the deathe of certeyne psones in Hoole vj^d; to my father, for the fyne of wast ground in Padyham, after the rate of xxxiiij^s iiij^d the oxgange, for towe oxgange and the fourthe pte of an oxgange which belongethe to me, iij^l xv^s; Robert wiffe Stones for twelve chickens ij^s; eleven shereres after iij^d the daye, ij^s ix^d; Andrewe Warde for pickinge of sheves twoe dayes ij^d; to the saddler of Bolton, for pannelinge of the sumpter saddle [that which carries the necessaries for a journey], and mendinge the strappes for the same, and for bucklinge of eight garthes, xx^d.

[October, 1594.]—Sixe cowple of linge, after vj^s the couple, w^{ch} was bought at Sturrbridge faire, xxxvj^s; William Hargreffes, of Burneley, for fyfteeen gallons of tarre, after xiv^d the gallon, xvij^s vj^d; [ditto] for towe little barrells to put the tarre in, viij^d; [ditto] for fouretie pounce of pitche, after ij^d the pound, vj^s viij^d; wevinge of xvij and xx yarde of fyne linnen to be my M^r his shirtes, after vj^d the yarde, xix^s; for a mylne stone xiiij^s iiij^d.

[November, 1594.]—Mr. Ecclestone, beinge appointed collector for the second subsidie due vnto her matie, iiij^{li}; vnto sixe women for brakinge and fixing linge, everie one of them sixe dayes, after iiij^d the daye, xij^s; John wiffe Mosse for pullinge hemp and layinge it in wite [? wet] and dryinge it againe ij^s; [ditto] for pullinge and ripplinge flaxe xx^d; vnto a smyth of Ashton for towe hachettes ij^s vj^d; Sharples, for the thirde and fourthe fyfteeen granted vnto her matie iiij^d; [ditto] for a gald towards the reparacōn of Bolton churche ij^d; Halliwell, for the thirde and fourthe fyfteeen, &c. ij^s iiij^d; the churche warden of Hallywell halffe a fyfteeen towards the reparacōn of the churche vj^d; Little Bolton, the thirde and fourthe fyfteeen iiij^d; Lostock, the lyke galde xiiij^d; Ecclestone twoe whole fyfteenes xvj^d; twoe lokes, the one sett upon the calfe-

cotte door at Tyngreffe, and the other on a door at Smithells, ij^s; a wright, for making craches [cratches, or racks] for the calves to eat in, and for a workman for making a place for the fatt oxen to drinke at,— foure days upon theire owne table, ij^s; Robert wiffe Stones, of Hoole, for the tablynge of William Woode, in the tyme of harveste, for fyve weakes and fyve days, after xxij^d the weake, x^s v^d; Henrie Harrison, the gardener, his quarter wages v^s.

[December, 1594.]—Three dozen and a halffe of larkes vij^d; ten snypes and fyve cargrasses [this bird not known] xv^d; fyve ouales [ouzels, blackbirds] and eight felfyres vij^d; twoe graye plufferes vj^d; a woodcocke and a teyle vj^d; twoe lapwinges iij^d; two pires [purses or stints], and twoe tullettes [this bird doubtful] j^d; weyvinge of xxxj yardes of canvasse clothe, after j^d ob. the yarde, iij^s x^d; Mr. Downes keper, that brought a brace of does ffrom Delamere, x^s; x snypes, after j^d ob. the snype, xv^d; towe dozen of sparrowes iijj^d; foure larkes, an vssell [ouzel or blackbird], and a thrusse, ij^d; tenn teales vj^d; towe couple of rabbettes xx^d; a scate fishe ij^s iijj^d; three breames, xx^d; flouke iij^d; a pecke of cockles iijj^d; towe teales, three snypes, and one dozen of larkes, xiiij^d; a redshank, a snype-knave, towe thrusses [thrushes] and a felfyre, and a dozen and a halffe of sparrowes vij^d; Mr. Peter Leighes man, for a hynd broughte to the Smythells, vj^s viij^d; Mr. Atherton, of Lostock, for his fees of the sute agaynste Henrie Tomlynson et alios, xl^s; [ditto] for Roberte Chetham's sute xl^s; [ditto] for the sute of John Jellybrand, being by confesshyon, xxxvj^s vj^d; [ditto] for the sute against Alyce Wylliamson and others, being by confesshyon, xxxvj^s vj^d; twoe dozen of buttons unto my Mr. vj^d; xxij kyne feete and xxviij calffe feete, at Manchester, ij^s v^d; a gellie-bag, a strainer, and a boulteinge-clothe, ij^s vj^d; Christopher Walker, for thressshinge eleven dayes at Smythills, xj^d; given to Mr. Leighes man of the High Leighe, iij^s iijj^d; a man which broughte capones from Mr. Kenions of the Mylne-shaye vj^d; parte of the vicars wages of Bolton, due at St. Marke's day next [April 25] xx^s; Mr. Aston man for bringinge a doe, v^s; Mr. Wilbram man [ditto] v^s; towe woodcockes x^d; fyve graye pluffers, after v^d a pluffer, ij^s j^d;

fyve teales, after iiij^d a teale, xx^d; nyne snypes, twoe snype-knives, and a scargrayffe [?], xxj^d; twoe oucles [?ouzels], twoe felfyres, and xiiij larkes, vij^d; twoe codelinges and a grayninge [grayling] ij^s; one quarter of a scate fisse xij^d; vnto a minstrell and one with an eppe [? ape] viij^d; a whole vealle which was boughte at Bolton iiij^s xj^d.

[January, 1594-5].—Lostock, a galde towards the repacōn of Cowen [? Colne] bridge iiij^d; George Wright, of Melles [Meols], for twoe bařell of hearinge xliij^s; Genett Talior, for a baskett to laye clothes in xij^d; tinning twoe old bitts and bossing the same, of my M^{rs} xx^d; new bitt to my M^{rs} iij^s; the sadeler of Bolton for mendinge sumpter saddle iiij^d; fower minstrells viij^d; the Baron of Kinderton man, for bringinge of a doe to the Smithills, v^s; Cuthberte Heskethe, to be payed over to the vicarrs chorall at Lychfeild, thone halffe for myselve and thother halffe for Mr. Anderton, of Lostock, vii^{li} iiij^s ix^d; towe baskett wisketts xij^d; Oliver Stones, for scappeling [rough-hewing] of slate at Shenton slatpitt, six dayes, after iiij^d the daye, and to his sonne, foure dayes, after a penye the day, xxij^d; the mason, for mendinge the fournes mouth in the brewehowse and the hobbe in the kichken, iiij^d.

[February, 1594-5].—For mowinge rushes of the grounde where is to be plowed at Lostocke, xxij^d; the tanner, for three stone and a half and three pound of heire, towards a hareclothe to the kylne, after iiij^s ij^d the stone, xv^s viij^d; Gylles Ainsworthe, for spininge and rolyvinge of xxxviij yardes of hayre clothe, xj^s; cariage of the liverye cloakes and a reme of pap from London to Bolton, xj^s iiij^d.

[March, 1594-5].—Twoe salte salmons xv^s; a hundred of red heyrings iij^s; three hundred of sprottes xviiij^d; a bage for gettinge of mosse to mosse all the houses at Smithills until Michelmes, x^d; eight shitts of plaite to put upon the ropes of the chisse crates, to save the crates from the cheise, ij^s.

[April, 1595].—A stubbing [this fish unknown] and halfe a scate fishe iiij^s; halfe a freshe salmon iij^s iiij^d; a pycke and a mette of cockles xvj^d; a mett of hemp-seed v^s; a peck and a halfe of linne-seed xvj^d; to a wentche which broughte twoe tenches from

Mr. Hiltons of pke iij^d; for wyldfoole,—two teales, three lapwinges, a curlue hilpp [? curlew-whelp], twoe reddshonkes, and a snype-knave, xv^d; twoe gray pluffers v^d; a snype, a snype-knave, and twooe piures, ij^d; twooe lapwinges ij^d; a pound of onyon seed ij^s; for vargrasse to dresse the oxe feete, and twoo peny worthe of wyre vj^d.

[May, 1595.]—Twoo oxen boughte at Blackburne vij^l ij^s; foure at Cowlne, xiiij^l xvij^d; twoo at Burnley, vij^l ij^s; a man for scouringe the brooke at Lostoke, fyve dayes, on his owne tablye, ij^s ij^d; Mr. vicar of Deane, for his paynes taken about y^e co'ion ministred here upon the Thursday before Easter day last, ij^s vj^d; for an axe to the miller xvij^d; twoe stone of hempe, to make a nett for to drawe the damme, v^s iijij^d; three wayne lode of coles, bought at Blackrod, xxj^d; three other lode of coles, boughte at Hilton dealffe [delph], iij^s; twelve lode of coles fetcht from Mr. Hilton dealffe, xij^s; ten schore and eighte horse loode of coles, had from Mr. Bolton pitt, at j^d ob. the lode, xxvj^s.

[June, 1595.]—Twoe girdles, to doe above the chessott [? cheese-vat] when the[y] presse the chease, viij^d; a rope to hange the chease crates in ij^s; spent by Mr. Nicholas Grimshaye, at Manchester, when I vewed the Garrett, vj^d; twoe hyves iijij^d; thirteene geese, (at iij^d ob.) iij^s ix^d ob; a quartran of hoppes ix^s vj^d; Little Boulton, a gald to the repayringe of Cowen bridge j^d; Halliwell [ditto] vij^d.

[July, 1595.]—A basin and a dishe to the brewehouse ij^d.

[August, 1595.]—Mr. Downes mane, a bucke vj^s viij^d; Mr. Peter Leighes mane, a buke vj^s viij^d; Henry Wilson, of Bretherton, for making three obligac'ons [bonds] xij^d; pease coddess ij^d; pusell pearres iij^d; grime, gawles, and coperous [soot, galls, and copperas] to make incke of, vj^d; Mr. Gerards mane, of the Houlte, a bucke, vj^s viij^d; Mr. Downes mane, a bucke, vj^s viij^d; thirtie and nyne snyppes iij^s iij^d; foure scargrasses [some bird unknown by this name] twooe grene pluffers and twooe teales viij^d; a strike [four pecks] of pears xij^d; Cuthbert, for his charges at the last assyses at Lancaster viij^s vj^d; An Tonge, of Ryvington, for knytinge

of a nett for the drawinge of the damme, ij^s vj^d; Mr. Dutton, of Dutton, his mane, a fatt bucke, vj^s viij^d; spente by Aspden and Eytongh, when the money was carryed to Mr. Alderman Mosseley, iiij^d; mendinge and makinge some apparell of my M^{rs} [master's] ij^s x^d; Roberte Aspden, towards the charges of the dyett money at Chester, for the assizes, v^l.

[September, 1595.]—Abraham Coulthurste, for spyce boughte at London, iiij^l xvij^s v^d.

[October, 1595.]—Sixe cowple of linge, bought at Sturbridge faire, xl^s; carriage of the fishe from Sturbridge to Smithills, viij^s vj^d; braking and swingling hemp and flaxe xxvij dayes, after iiij^d the daye, ix^s; dring [drying] the hempe and flaxe in three days xv^d; fyve lode of turffe, to drye the said hempe and flaxe, ij^s vj^d; pulling and ripplinge hempe and flaxe of my M^{rs} [master's] in Hoole, and laying it in the water, washing it and tenting it, until it came into the house, iiij^s.

[November, 1595.]—Expenses of [two men] at Preston at the mustering of the light horse, vj^s x^d.

[December, 1595.]—For twooe mettes of rye x^s viij^d; Mr. Wilbrons [Wilbraham's] mane, for bringinge a cowple of does, x^s; foure snipes, felfires, thrusshe, and three larkes, ix^d; foure wodcockes xvj^d; tenn larkes and three thrusses iiij^d; a scate fishe ij^s vj^d; flouckes xvj^d; Halliwell, a fiftene towards the reparac'on of Deane church xiiij^d; geven unto a poore scholler vj^d; spente in goinge and cominge to Inskipp, when possession was taken y^e xxiijth of December, by Cudbert Hesketh, Roberte Anysworthe, and myself, v^s vj^d; a picke [pike] and two breames iiij^s; halfe a scate fishe and floockes v^s; a coddling and redd heyrynges xv^d; thirtene teales iiij^s iiij^d; fourtene dozen and a halfe of larkes ij^s xj^d; twoe gray pluffers x^d; sixe felfires, twoe oucelles [ouzel], sixtine sparrowes and youlwrynges [yellow-hammers], twoe snypes, and twoe snype knaves, xvj^d; Mr. Downes mane, twooe does x^s; Mr. Towneleys mane, for bringinge a hynde, vj^s viij^d; lent monye to Thomas Cronckshawe, of West Close, to be payed the second daye of Februarie next, x^l.

[January, 1595-6.]—A mane which broughte apples from Mr. Ainsworthe vj^d; Mr. Simon Lyndocke, for searching of the statutes for Mr. Worsleye, iij^s vj^d; given vnto the plaiers of Doŵham v^s; vnto the musisioners of Chester xij^d; twoe breames and a picke ij^s ij^d; twoe dozen of pirres [purres, stints] and eight, xvj^d; a cur-lue, two redd shonkes, and sixe felfires xxij^d; twoe Isope Fables xij^d, and twoe Pueriles v^d — xvij^d; for chanell which foure tenantes of Horw^{ch} broughte, iij^s.

[February, 1595-6.] — Little Bolton, towards the repaireing of y^e churche, ij^d; spent by Richard Stones and three horses, when he went to fetch twoe barrell of heyrynge at Formebie, beinge twoe dayes and a night awaye, ij^s iij^d; fyve and twentie yardes of twill [? toweling] to be sackes (after vij^d ob. the yarde, bayting j^d ob.), xv^s vj^d; for wyre to ringe swyne withall iiij^d; for stile to mende the worke-towles in the smithie iiij^d; twoe salte salmon xij^s; a hunder of redd heyrynge and three hunder of sprottes v^s iij^d; two salte eeles xij^d; muskles and cockles xv^d; roppes boughte at Manchester — a foole [full] teame xij^d; half a dozen halters xij^d; cordes for the fishe nett to drawe [the] damme ij^s ij^d; for a pecke to be a measure at Smithills xij^d.

[March, 1595-6.] — One pycke and twoe breames iij^s viij^d; twoe dozen of dacies [dace] and a perche v^d; cariage of them from Hoole to Smithills vj^d; a scate fishe ij^s ij^d; a freshe samonde iij^s viij^d; floucke vj^d; a stobinge [unknown], ij^s iiij^d; twoe dozen of decies [dace] vj^d; three peckes of cockles xx^d.

[April, 1596.] — Three skinnes of parchment ij^s; ten quartes of sacke x^s; twelve quartes and a pinte of clared and white wyne, (after viij^d the quarte), viij^s iiij^d; to the vicar of Bolton upon his bille l^s; a skynne of parchment viij^d; the saddler of Whaley for headstall and reininge for two newe bridles and all new furniture belonging to the same xij^s iiij^d; [ditto] for seaven newe tagges which was sett to my Mr. saddles x^d; nails viij^d; buckles v^d; for garthe webb to be seaven garthes xvj^d; for three dayes worke for him self and his man ij^s vj^d; twelve lode of coales fetcht at Hilton delffe xij^s; twentie waine lode of coles fetched at [ditto] xx^s.

[May, 1596.]—Blooding of beastes at Smithills, Lostocke, and Tyngreave iiij^s; wevinge of eight score and eight yardes of flaxen and hempen clothe xj^s; eleven greene geese iij^s viij^d; a stubbinge ij^s viij^d; flouckes and smelts xx^d; cockles v^d; a pyke dogge [? a dog or male pike], x^d.

[June, 1596.]—Tenn yardes of linnen clothe to be my Mr^s shirtes, after twoe shillinges three pence the yarde, xxiij^s vj^d; lyninge to pare of my Mr^s breeches viij^d; xij^{lb} of prunes (after iiij^d ob. the lb.) iiij^s vj^d; carridge of the said prunes xij^d; salt peter v^d; nyne yards of linnen clothe to be my Mr^s shirtes (after twoe and twentie pence ob. the yarde), xviij^s; three hattes to the children vj^s; a rope to the clocke xij^d; twoe mettes of leather peches xij^d; Mr. James Leighe, fyve markes, iij^l vj^s viij^d; Lostocke, towards the mendinge of the leade of the Deane church, v^d; and for bringing a rogue to Lancaster xiiij^d.

[July, 1596.]—John Isherwode of Clithero, for three lode of lyme stones, iij^s iiij^d; makinge twoe mattresses and other worke ij^s; Mr. Downes mane, for bringing a bucke hither, vj^s viij^d; clared wyne and whyte wyne v gallons and thre quartes, after viiiij^d the quarte, xv^s iiiij^d; carregde viij^d, spent at Manchester at the byinge thereof, iiij^d; to my cosyn Marye Nutter, that brought for a psent eighte capons and a turkye, xij^d; for takinge oute of fyve copies of courte rolles concerninge the landes late Thomas Cronkshayes xij^s vj^d; for serche of the courte rolles at Clitherow iij^s; Mr. Bould man, for a bucke of this season, vj^s viij^d.

[August, 1596.]—Mr. Downes man, for a brasse of buckes [ditto] xiiij^s iiiij^d [i.e. a mark]; the Baron of Kynderton his man, for bringing a bucke to Smithells, vj^s viij^d; payed Mr. Anderton of the Forde, for halfe an acre of medowe vj^s; the brickeman and his man, for workinge eyther of them nyne dayes thone after vj^d the daye, thother after iiij^d the daye, vj^s vj^d; Mr. Wilbraume's man, a brasse of buckes xiiij^s iiiij^d; fyve and thirtie yardes of hayre clothe at xij^d the yarde xxxv^s; the gardener, his quarter wages, vj^s viij^d; foure lode of chanell broughte to Smithells iij^s; the saddler of Whalley for a hedstale, a rennye and a cropper [head-

stall, rein and crupper] to the sumpter sadle [i.e. that bearing the necessaries for a journey] iij^s iiij^d; the male [mail] trasses of the sumpter sadle iij^s; twoe poundes of glue and twoe poundes of flockes and a halfe ij^s iij^d; stone nales, stocke nailes, clagge nales, and brasse nales to the sumpter sadle, ij^s iij^d; halfe a dogge skinne, foure yardes of garthe webbe and packe-thride xvij^d; the sadler, for workinge fyve dayes, iij^s; bleckinge and tewinge [blackening or bleaching and tanning or dressing] leather to the said sadle vj^d.

[September, 1596.] — Fyve pare of children shoes iiij^s viij^d; three botes for the baye geldinge that was foundered xvij^d; sixe cowple of linges boughte at Sturbridge xxxvj^s; carriadge of the said linge from Sturbridge to Bolton xij^s; a pene and inckehorne to Utred iiij^d; Gyles wiffe Morrice, for blendinge and spinninge of fyve stonne of woll and a halfe for childrens clothes and blanketts to the howse xiiij^s ix^d; for wevinge and colouringe pte of the said woll iij^s viij^d; for wokinge and ditchinge [walking or fulling and dighting or dressing] of the said clothe iiij^s x^d; a hunder and fouretine ponde of hoppes xxxvij^s viij^d; bloudinge of xxxiiij calves xij^d.

[October, 1596.] — Buttons to mend the children clothes v^d; two bearrelles of tarre conteyninge xvij gallones, and xx pounde of piche xxiiij^s; eight gyce at eight pence the goose v^s iiij^d.

[November, 1596.] — A shoemaker of Borneley, for three pare of shoes for the children there iij^s x^d; paper and a scripe [scrip] to carry the childrens bokes in to the skole x^d; mending of the children's shoes iiij^d; three horse shoes when I wente to Medelton aboute the demelance ix^d.

[December, 1596.] — For xxiiij snepes and twoe skergries [unknown], ij^s; twoe grey plovers vj^d; two teles and a woodcocke xij^d; two feldfares and a peyre purre j^d; a skate fishe xvj^d; Mr. Downes man, a brace of does, x^s; Mr. Wilbram's man, a doe, iiij^s; xxiiij snypes iij^s vj^d; foure woodcockes xvj^d; towe plovers viij^d; towe teales viij^d; a streyner and tournesole [? a cooking utensil] vj^d; to James Yeate for a Latine gramer and for glesinge thre

windowes in the skole xv^d; Mr. Wylbrames man, a brace of does, x^s; Richard Urmstones man, a turkye, vj^d.

[January, 1596-7.]—A skate fishe ij^s viij^d; flouckes xvj^d; twoe breames xij^d; a pyeke xij^d; xv snypes, after ij^d ob., xxij^d ob.; fyve ploveres and twoe teales ij^s xj^d; a dozen throoshes iiij^d; eighte felfares iiij^d; twelve dozen of larkes ij^s; charges of the sute against Mr. Thomas Worsley iiij^l; three quarts of honnie v^s; Thomas Marche, for a cace of pistolles, xx^s; wyvinge 105 yardes canves v^s x^d; 38 yardes flaxen, iiij^s iiij^d; collorynge and dressynge a pyeace of clothe to be the chyltrenes clothes v^s iiij^d; flax to by [be] my Mr shertes xx^s; a pare of shooes to the boey of the kechyn ij^s.

[February, 1596-7.]—Sex waine loodes of cole in Sharples vij^s; mendynge of the chyltrenes shoes and other thynges ij^s viij^d; 400 sprotes xx^d; fokes xij^d; sperlynges viij^d; a peece of ray viij^d; towe morttes [? salmon in its third year] vij^d; towe salte ielles xxij^d.

[March, 1596-7.]—The ratten catcher iiij^s; Mr. Brereton his mane, for bringing a pieke to Smithills xx^d; Mr. Latham of P^bbold, his man, for bringing fishe xx^d; Mr. Hulton, his man, [ditto] iiij^d; v breams iiij^s vj^d; two pykes ij^s iiij^d; nyne fresh iles, iiij^s ij^d; a quarter of a skeat, xvij^d; Sharples, an oxe gald, and relivng the prisoneres at Manchester ij^d; the vicar of the Deane for his panes in the paseion wyke ij^s vj^d; one Terence to Rychard x^d; for wyne, when the comunion was before Ester, iiij^d; for makynge into white lether a bulhide ix^s.

[April, 1597.]—For brakynge and swynglinge all the hempe and flaxe at Hoole to seven women, after iiij^d a daye, upon there hone [own] table, and for turve to drye the said hemp and flaxe, ij^s viij^d; for the lyvereys xxvij^l x^s; for corke to make bunnnes [bungs] to stoppe barrells with v^d; Hallywell, an oxe galde, and for the relve of the prisoneres, xiiij^d.

[May, 1597.]—Foure wane lode of coole iiij^s viij^d; a spectale cace vj^d; three peare of shoes to the boies at Burnelaye iiij^s iiij^d; sex gryne gyes [green geese] xvij^d; Jane Shuttleworthe, sister to my Mr, by the apontemente of her fatheres wyle [will] peable at Penticoste last, xx^s; the tynkard, for mendynge of mylkinge vessels vij^d.

[June, 1597.] — John Pycher, for styrringe one aker of fallowe at the Tyngreve upon his own table, and for harroinge the same, v^s x^d; foure loudes of cole at Hilton delve iiij^s; towe dozen of pointes for the chyldren iiij^d; towe and twentie wean loodes of coole at Stanle Yeat [Stanley-gate] xx^s; vij yardes of canves and a halfe, after xiiij^d the yeard, to by the children's dobles, viij^s ix^d; silke and buttones and pompyllion [this stuff unknown] for the said dobles iiij^s iiij^d; for knittyng euerie boye [i.e. Richard, Nicholas and Ughtred, sons of the deceased Thomas, and nephews of Sir Richard Shuttleworth] a pare of hose, ij^s vj^d; three pare of shoes to the wenches [i.e. Anne, Helen or Ellinor, and Elizabeth, sisters to the boys] xxiij^d; makynge three dobles, three jerkynes, three pare of bryches to the boies, and for sex pare of lynine and wollyne stockynges, three gounes and three petticoates [for the girls] iiij^s viij^d.

[July, 1597.] — For viij loodes of canell w^{ch} Horyghe [Horwich] men broughte vj^s; xvj loodes of cole at Stanlaye Yeate xiiij^s viij^d.

[August, 1597.] — Mr. Bouldes man, for a bucke this seson, vj^s viij^d; charges of the sueinge outte of the lease of Ightenhill pke from the quenes ma^{tie} lxxvj^l xiiij^s iiij^d [i.e. a hundred marks]; lent money to the quenes ma^{tie}, paid to Sir Rychard Mollyneux, l^l; Mr Wylbraham man, for a brace of buckes of this seson, xiiij^s iiij^d [a mark]; Mr. Downes man, [ditto] xiiij^s iiij^d.

[September, 1597.] — To Mr. Nowell of Reade, for a gray geldinge for my oune saddle, xj^l; garthewebbe bought at Whalley xx^d; John Morris, for helpinge to lead 84 loodes of haye, after ob. the lode, iiij^s vj^d; Mr. Warrens man of Pointon, for a stake [stag] of this season, x^s; Mastris [Mistress] An, for halfe a yarde of blake beave [?] for my M^r xij^d; John Rooe of Cross-banke, three pound, a legacie, beinge geven to Barnard Shuttleworthe by Mr. Hugh Shuttleworthe of Gawthorpe, leate desseed [late deceased] xx^s; a yard and a half of cammancke [? camaca, a kind of silk of rich cloth] boughte at Manchester, ix^s vj^d.

[October, 1597.] — Plommes boughte at dyvers tymes xiiij^d; apples at towe tymes xj^d; peares, vj^d; three dozen of larkes vj^d;

sex skypes [? snypes] iiij^d; viij chykenes ij^s vij^d; sixe coppele of lynages, after v^s vj^d the coppele, and for the carryge to Hallyfax of the said fyche, ij^s vj^d, in all xxxv^s vj^d; to Abraham Coltherst, upon accounte to be made for the quines rent of Gawthorpe, Caplehurst grene head, Mervland, and Ante Elyzabethes annatie and for tethe corne rent thereof, and for Cronkyshaye quine's rent, vij^l; the second pamente of the fyrst frutes of the personege of Kelkyn [? Kilken, Flintshire] iiij^l xv^s iiij^d; John Houlden, for makynge your apparell iiij^s viij^d; to Mr. Assheton, the halfe yere rent of Ightenhill pke xv^l; for Brunle [Burnley] myllne halfe yere's rente xxxiiij^s iiij^d; the halfe yere's rent for Claderowe [Clithero] myllne xxv^s; the half yeres rent for the siat [?] of the manor of Ightenhill vj^d; for bracinge the tend [teind, tithe] hempe and flaxe at Hole, x^d; to Mr. Balim Carrvell and Mr. Fardynandoe the adytoures [auditor's] men, for to inrolle the lease of Igetenhill pke, for fye [fine] xiiij^s iiij^d, and for ther panes ij^s vj^d; to Gylles wyve Egge [the wife of Giles Egge or Edge] for dyghtinge and spynninge foure stone and foure poundes of woole xij^s; and for wevyng and walkynge [fulling] of vij yardes kyrchie and 35 yardes of pleane [plain wollen cloth] ix^s; [ditto] for collorynge xiiij poundes of the said woole blacke and two poundes blewe, xvj^d; Robert Houn and his sonne, for getting sclat [slate] in Heton xj dayes, after v^d the daye, iiij^s vij^d; Rychard Vickares workynge iiij dayes and a halfe when he shoed the oxen xxj^d.

[November, 1597.]—Three paire of newe shoes to the boies and for mending of there ould shoes, iiij^s; youre syster Jane Shuttleworthe, the xx^s which was deu to her by her fatheres wylle, xx^s; to Mr. James Lyegh, fyve markes, iiij^l vj^s viij^d; mendinge and pegginge the childrens shoes xij^d; four dozen of buttones iiij^d; John Houlden, for makege the children's clothes and for diinge [dyeing] one gowne vj^s viij^d.

[December, 1597.]—To Markland of Wyggan, for drynke gyven to a yonge mare at Lostocke xxiiij^d; unto one Johnson, a souldyoure, by the appontement of my M^r, x^s; John Partyngton, for weavyng 110 yardes of greate canves clothe, after xij^d the score,

and for weavyng xlvij yardes of the tere [?] beyng smaller, after j^d the yarde, iij^s xj^d; Mr. Downes man, bringing a doe, v^s; the smith of Lostoke, for workinge one day at the cloke at Smithelles, vj^d; Mr. Wilbram man, a brace of dooes, x^s; three breames xvij^d; a coddelynge viij^d; flouckes ix^d; wyldfowle at twoe severall tymes —; xx snipes xx^d; three woodecokes xij^d; foure teales xiiij^d; three pare of shoes to the lytell wenchies ij^s vj^d; Mr. Dowen man, for a brace of does x^s; Robert Leyver of Dercie Leyver, for spycesse and carryege from London, v^l xj^s; a wodcocke x^d; mendinge a peuter kanne at Wyggane ij^d; three woodcockes xij^d; four tealles xvj^d; ix snypes and iij snype-knaves xvj^d; four skergries [unknown] iiij^d; towe blake-bourdes j^d; lente to Mr. Vicar of Boulton, to be payed at St. Marke Daye nexte, xxv^s; the smithe, for lettynge the grey geldinge bloud and gyveyng him a dryncke, vj^d; to my M^r, for to play at tables [backgammon, or any game played with the table and dice] vj^d; Mr. Wilbram man, a doe, v^s.

[January, 1597–8.]—For floukes and eght whiddelynges [whitling, the young of the bull-trout, in its first year] xvij^d; sexe tealles and a wodcocke ij^s iiij^d; fiftene snepes and towe snype-knaves ij^s; towe skergryees [unknown] ij^d; seven throyshes, towe larkes, and ooselle, xij^d; Ewen Hardacke, for the makeyng and furniture of his clocke [cloak] xvj^s; lykerynge of my M^r bouttes ij^d; xvj neattes fyette [feet] for gellie, xvj^d; xix gaddes of style [steel gads were knobs or spikes fastened upon armour; also small bars to be heated in the fire, for quenching in, or “fettling,” liquor] xij^d; makinge three pare of gardynge mittence and mendinge ould myttence x^d; Mr. Bancrofte, the scholmaster of Burnlaye, by the apontement of my M^r, x^s; towe loeade of canell xvij^d.

[February, 1597–8.]—Halfe a yard and halfe a quarter of linnen clothe, to be the boies fallynge-bandes, ij^s; halfe a stone of here, to be roppes for the Piele garden, after iiij^s the stone, ij^s; four stone of shorte here, to be plester, xvj^d.

[March, 1597–8.]—A salte semond ix^s; two hundrethe of whitte heringes vij^s iiij^d; three hundrethe of sprattes ij^s; towe salte ieles vj^d.

[April, 1598.] — For rodyng [ridding, clearing] gorses, and guttering the ground that is plowed at Lostoke, and moyinge rychesies [mowing rushes] of the said ground, xxv dayes upon ther owne table, x^s v^d; a boie that broughte a turkie coke from Mrs. Lighe vj^d; a maide that broughte a tenche from Roger Urmeston iij^d; lente money to Robert Leighe, which was pcell of the rente of Barbon, xx^l; Mr. Leigh's man, that brought towe cheses from his Mr, ij^s; payed pryvy tythes at the Deane church xij^s; xxx redde heringes xij^d; a pyke ij^s iij^d; dayes and godyons [dace and gudgeons] iij^d; flookes iij^d; halfe a freshe salmon xxij^d; foure tenches xv^d; sparlynges viij^d; three fresh iles xix^d; cochles x^d; syxe chekyns ij^s ij^d; three payre of pygiones ix^d; a mette of lyne-seede, vj^s iij^d; Henry Hyll, at his goyinge to Chester assyses, upon accompt, iij^l.

[May, 1598.] — To xxv lode of coles, after xj^d the lode, xxij^s xj^d; xiiij chickens, after two pens a pece, ij^s iij^d; a pounce of oynion sede v^s; parchemen paper lythe grograym [? lythe, thick or soft, and grogram, a coarse kind of silk taffety] for my M^r and tofted canvas for the children liij^s; one mette of hempe seed vj^s; a stubbinge [?] xv^d; a quarter of salmon x^d; sparlinges v^d; flookes iij^d; ropes to the boies in the studie xvj^d; soleinge one pare of shoes v^d; pegginge ther shoes a quarter of a yere iij^d; twoe St . . . Epistles, which now the[y] use v^d; Ovide Metamorphosis ix^d; three pare of newe shoes iij^s vj^d; the saddler of Whalley, for furnishinge of my sadles, [this is in Sir Richard's handwriting] collers, and other thynges necessarie for rydinge, xxij^s.

[June, 1598.] — Three pare of shoes to the lytyll gyrles, ij^s iij^d; Mrs. Lygh man, when he brought wheat to Smithells, xij^d; eyght gryne gyeas ij^s iij^d; towe workemen, for waullynge and daubyng in the bru howse, ether of them twoe days, xvj^d; for varnyshyng nales to my M^r sadells iij^d; three mortes [? salmon in its third year] x^d; in fokes iij^d; to Mr. James Lyghe, fyve markes, iij^l vj^s viij^d; xvj loodes of cole at Stanlawe yeatte xij^s viij^d; to the smythe of Sharples lyghe [ley] for towe days work x^d.

[July, 1598.] — Hallywaull, a fyftene and a halfe towarde the

reparynge of the Deane church, and three fyftenes towardes furnishing of towe hundrethe souldiours out of Lancashyre in to Irland, and towe fyftenes to her mat^e by act of plament, vij^s vij^d; for a wiscat for the meades to laye linnen clothes in, v^d; the smythe of Lostoke for makynge a pare of belles [bellows] for the smithes at the Smithes, and for iren to be a pare pypes to the said belles, iiij^s vj^d; to Mr. Will'm Charnocke, for money laide owt by hym for my M^r in his sutes against Mr. Worseley, iiij^l xiiij^s viij^d; a boye that broughte chickynes from Mrs. Lygh of Anchington iiij^d; Mr. Dowenes man, a brace of bukes of this season, xij^s iiij^d; Mr. Wybrunnes [Wilbraham's] man, a buke, vj^s viij^d; vij gyes ij^s xj^d; to Mrs. Ane [Ann] for freshe watter trote, boughte of Foote at dyvers times, xx^d; vij lodes of cannell iiij^s vj^d.

[August, 1598.]—Lente Mr. Bertholomewe Heskethe by bounde 30^l; Mr. Wylbraimes man, a buke vj^s viij^d; Mr. vecar of Boulton his halfe yere wages xx^v^s; payed by the appontemente of my M^r to be lente for the use of the pore in Boulton for one whole yere [five marks] iiij^l vj^s viij^d; Cuthberte Heskethe for the dyett of the sheriffe when he did execute the writt of the liberat [liberate, a writ to the sheriff for the delivery of the possession of lands or goods extended or taken under forfeiture of recognizance] iiij^s iiij^d; to Mr. Melling, for making the warrant to Mr. sheriffe for the liberat, xxiiij^s ix^d (whereof one halfe is to be payed to my M^r by Mr. Brereton of Worseley).

[September, 1598.]—Mr. Bouldes man, a buke, vj^s viij^d; Sir Peter Lyghes man, a buke, vj^s viij^d; Mr. Lyghes man, when he broughte three halfe mettes of wheat, xij^d; apples and pearres and plumes iiij^s; three dozen of larkes and towe snepes vij^d; for plowynge an acar three tymes over to sowe wheate on at Tyngreave, and for harroynge the same, xv^s; the constable of Harwode, for all the landes in Sharples, for the relieffe of the poore wthin the pishe of Boulton and towneshippe for one monethe from the 27th day of August last, xij^d; [ditto] another moneth, xij^d; for Lostoke, to the constable of Ryvyngton for the relieffe of the poore in Boulton pishe for the towe said monethes, v^s; towe yeardes of grine fustyon

to be the lityll wenchis everie one an apron, and ynckele [inkle] to be strynges to the said aprons iij^d — iij^s v^d; towades the relyffe of the poore of Deane pishe iij^s iij^d; sexe couple of lyng, upon accompt xl^s; wavyng 37 yeardes of lynine clothe to be my Mr. shyrttes, after iij^d the yard, savinge one yard, byinge geven in at 37 — xij^s; stille for the mylne stepe ij^s; sherynge towes acares of beane and blendynges [mixed grain] at Hoole vj^s viij^d.

[October, 1598.] — Towes oxen boughte in Blacbourne ix^l; to Thomas Stirzaker, for xlv trees, to the use of his Mr. John Towneley esquier, xlv^l; towes meale syves, bought at Boulton faire, x^d; spente by James Mullenex, when he wente to Wrixam for hoppes, at Frodsom, iij^d the horse and a pene upon himselfe; at Warryngton, in haye iij^d, and in provender viij^d, and his supper viij^d, and ij^d in the mornenge — so in all ij^s ij^d.

[November, 1598.] — A glazier of Blakburne, for 84 quarrelles, [*quarreau*, Fr., a square or pane of glass,] after xv [for] xij^d, and for sauterynge [soldering] and mendinge of other ould panes iij^s iij^d; so in all ix^s; towes yardes and a quarter of gryne [? fustian] after iij^s viij^d the yard, seve iij^d, to be briches to the boes, viij^s; four yardes and three quarters of garcfryce [evidently misspelled, and probably gray frieze] to be them gerkynes [jerkens, short upper coats] ix^s ij^d, soe in all xviij^s ij^d; [a labourer] for helpinge to make a wallerynge poole [?] xij^d; [ditto] for makynge gryppes in the medowe at Tyngreave to drye hit sumwhat wthall, iij^s; a moneth borde of Wylliam Woodde (after xxij^d the wicke) vj^s iij^d; for pullynge flaxe and hempe at Hoole, and ryppelynge and watterynge the same, iij^s; for brakynge it and all the tythe there v^s; for turfe to drye the same xij^d; Mr. Roberte Lyghes man, for bringinge halfe a hind to the Smithes xij^d.

[December, 1598.] — For towes dozen and a halfe of wheate bread to grate to drye leche [? to grate for dry cake] ij^s vj^d; weavyng 25 yeardes of canves xv^d; the boye of the chicken [kitchen] for a quarter and a halfe service vj^s; 100 egges, after v a penie, xx^d; 24 after iij a penie, vj^d; xij thruches and ij blakeburdes v^d; paid Abraham Colthurst, for diverse pticular thinges by him dis-

bursed, as appeareth by his boke of Gawthroppe, viijl v^s viij^d ob.; [ditto] for the quenes rent of Gawthroppe, Padihame, Copthurst and Westclose, and for tithe corne rente of Gawthroppe, Padiham and Westclose, and for y^e releiff of Westclose, and y^e s^rvinge of y^e thirde pte of the graveship of Pendle for my landes [these entries are in Sir Richard's hand] in Westclose, v^l xiiij^s viij^d ob. q.; tenne gallandes of tarr xj^s viij^d; a stone and a halfe of pitche, at ij^s the stone, and for a barrell to carrie y^e stuff to Smythills, xiiij^s iiij^d; y^e last payment of y^e first frutes of the rectorye of Kilken, dewe at Martynmas last, iiij^l xv^s iiij^d; 3 pare of shoes to y^e litle children ij^s viij^d; Mr. Wilbraham his man, a brace of dowses, x^s; Mr. Ralph Warley his man, which broughte me pap bokes cōcerning vidowe Leighe and her sonne Robt. Leighe, vj^d; a fatt calf, bought att Bolton against Xpemas, xij^s viij^d; for the reliefe of the poore people of Bolton pishe for iij monthes, x^s vj^d; ousells (xvij) xj^d; iiij skergrys [? cargeese] iiij^d; iiij tealles xij^d; ix ovselles, ij felferes, ij dosen of lerkas, xvij^d; a free rent dew to Mr. Holland of Denton Esq., of land in Sharples, iiij^s iiij^d; Mr. Downes men, that broughte a brace of dooes, x^s; John Wodroff, for y^e last yeares borde of y^e children, viijl xij^s vj^d; fower gallands of sacke, bowght at Manchester, at 14^d the quart, xvij^s viij^d.

[January, 1598-9.] — For cariage of spices and other thinges from London, and for dyinge of ten pare of stockinges for yourself, ix^d, and the cariage ij^d; mendinge the locke of y^e deske, and for a key to y^e same, vj^d; tow dozen of larkes, at ij^s y^e dozen, ij^s [sic]; 3 snypes vj^d, and a penye for a snipe knave; 4 blackbirds, a felfare, and a thrusshe, v^d; tow teales, at vj^d y^e peece, xij^d; for frosting a horse j^d; to Mr. Anderton, my pte of the rente dewe to the vicars corall of Litchfeilde on Ashe Wednesday nexte, lii^s iiij^d; the spurrier, for tynninge towe brydall byttes of my Mr^r, xvj^d.

[A memorandum of seven entries pinned into the book:] Mendinge of shoes vj^d; pap ij^d; twoe ounce of gumme, two ounce of coperons [copperas] and foure ounce of gaules [to make black writing ink] viij^d; foure dozen of buttons vj^d; mendinge of shoes viij^d; pegginge of shoes iiij^d; three pare of newe shoes iiij^s xj^d; for

the reliefe of the poore in Boulton three monethes, x^s vjd^d; my M^r benevolence for the said poore, xvij^d; makynge three jerkynes and three pare of briches for the boies, xvij^d.

[February, 1598-9.] — Two hinge lokes xiiij^d; towe dozen of wiskets, boughte in Bolton, iiij^s; Mr. Anderton of the Fourde, for the occupation of ground there, one whole yeares rent, xxvj^s viij^d.

[March, 1598-9.] — A salte semonde vij^s iiij^d; a hundrethe of whaite herynges ij^s vjd^d; v salt ielles x^d; read herynges xvjd^d; a sead hopper v^d; a sket fych [skate] ij^s ij^d; ij breames xij^d; a pike viij^d; flikes ix^d.

[April, 1599.] — Geven to a boey that brought a tenche from Mr. Hilton of the pke iij^d; payd for the use of John Shuttleworthe, the which was geven by Mr. Hughe Shuttleworthe, late deasseased, to the said John iij^l; towe tenches ix^d; a lame vj^s; [a labourer] x days mowinge russhe [at Lostocke] and burninge them iiij^s ij^d; Mr. Vicar of Dean, for his panes in the passion weeke, when my M^r dyd receve [the sacrament] ij^s vjd^d; mendynge my M^r cloke and makynge a canves bage to putt my M^r bottes in, ij^d; inkell to by [be] strynges for the said bage jd^d; Mr. Rauffe Asshton, for 27 trees lyinge upon Lagge gryne [Legh green] in Byllynton, xvij^l; for wheate bread, the which was boughte on Good Fride, x^d; a rente to her maie^{tie} for Barbon, called Rychemond fee, xxx^s; a mette of hempe seed vj^s viij^d; foure oxen to feed, bought in Burie fare, xvj^l x^s; towe days showinge oxen at Smitheles xij^d; Roberte Talier doughter, when she broughte wheat kates to Smitheles before Ester, iiij^d.

[May, 1599.] — For ix loades of cole, vij^s v^d; to the coke, his quarter wage, x^s; xij chikenes ij^s; James Yate, his whole yeres wage, xl^s; to one that went to Lancaster, by my M^r appontement, xij^d; carriage of wyne from Manchester viij^d; three lodes of cole fetched in Sharples iiij^s; sex gryne giees ij^s ij^d; the spurrier, for a bytte to my M^r and a pare of spurres iiij^s; iiij hives viij^d; three pare of shoes for the wenches iiij^s.

[June, 1599.] — Towe queres of pap viij^d; three yeardes cokegynge lease [? cogging lace] for twoe hattes of my M^r, viij^d; a

quarter of an ounce of silke vj^d; makynge towelve velvette wyghte capes, and for lynynge for the said hattes, x^d; Lostoke, the thirde and fourth fiftene granted unto her matie in the last parlemente, xiiij^d; to Mr. Sannders, the late vicar of Bolton, being last of his half yeares stipend, deu at the feaste Martyn the byshope in winter [November 7] last, xxv^s; washing shepe at Smitheles xij^d; clyppinge the said shepe ij^s iiij^d; Lostoke, a galde for the reparaciones of briges, w^{ch}in this hundrethe of Salforthe, xij^d; a strener to be used in the chichen iiij^d; grine kirsaye vij^s vj^d; whiete kirsaye v^s, that was the boies nether stokes; sylke and buttones for the booyes gyркynes and dubletes iiij^s iiij^d; Rauffe Crompton of Leaver Bridge, for one and twentie lode of coules, xiiij^s x^d; three dozen of pointes ix^d; seaven lode of chanell v^s iiij^d; xx mettes of salte liij^s iiij^d; to the coke, for the furnishing and makinge of his cloke, vij^s vj^d.

[July, 1599.] — For xxij yardes of statute lace, after xv^d the dozen, for the makinge up of the wenchs gownes, ij^s iiij^d; plowynge an acar and a halfe at Tyngreave three tymes, and heroyng it once, for wheate, xv^s; a yarde and a halfe of kirsae, for the children hose iiij^s iiij^d.

[This is the last entry of disbursements in the volume, and the last we have seen of the Smithills disbursements. These end p. 116, and the remainder of the volume, pp. 117 — 195, consists of entries of moneys received as rent, the repayment of loans, and for the sale of live stock and agricultural produce. We select such items as may throw light on prices, or the manners and customs of the period, &c.]

MONEYS RECEIVED.

SEPTEMBER 1, 1594, TO JANUARY 12, 1600.

[September, 1594.] — Receyved of Mr. Norrys of the Parke Hall, for the one halfe of his tythe lambes, being eight in number, after three shillings the lame, xij^s.

[October, 1594.] — For fyve syves and twoe mettes of ottes, xxxj^s vj^d; of a glover aboute Ormeschurche, for twelve motton

skinnes, after xiiij^d the skinne, and for ten chaunce shepe skinnes, after x^d, and for three calfe skinnes, (after vj^d;) xxiij^s x^d; of the butcher of Chroston, for three tupes and twoe wethers at Tyngreave, (which was no mutton be spent att Smytheles,) after v^s viij^d the shepe, xxvii^s iiij^d; for two stirres of some yeres old, the one havinge a broken legge, sould at Wygham fare, vij^l iiij^s; viij mettes and a halfe of barlie from Tyngreave, after ij^s iiij^d the mette, xix^s x^d; halfe a mette of beanes xij^d; three syves and a halfe of ottes, after xij^s the syve, xlj^s.

[November, 1594.] — For a fat cowe iij^l iiij^s iiij^d; an incalff heyffer, of three yeres old past, l^s; of Mr. Wilfraye Bannister, due at Michelmas last xvj^l; of younge Mr. Eccleston, for Alice the Countess Dowager of Derby, C^l [due the day it was paid.]

[December, 1594.] — For one boone ducke vj^d; for six score mettes of beanes, at ij^s ij^d the mett, xliij^l.

[The year 1595.] — Feb. 28, of Cuthbert Hesketh, for the rent of Clitherowe milne, xxv^s; March 2, of John Townelowe of Herstwood, the half yeaeres rent of Burneley milne, which was due at St. Mathias Apostle last [February 24] xiiij^l vj^s viij^d; for foure score and ninteene ston of woole, after xiiij^s iiij^d the ston, whereof xx^l was payed, and now all the residue, and their [the buyers'] bound delivered, xlv^l xix^s vij^d; of Rychard Eytough, for a mare I sould hym, iiij^l; for the tythe hay of Hoole xxv^s ij^d; April 28, upon the accompt of Robert Aspeden, for the prebende of Bolton for the last yere, as foloweth: for the glebe lande lj^s ix^d; the rents of the tythe corne xviiij^l xix^s iiij^d; mortuaries xxxvj^s viij^d; arrearages of the Easter roll viij^s iiij^d; the Easter rolle of this yeaere xxiiij^l ix^s iiij^d ob.; sūma totalis of the receytes xlviiij^l v^s iiij^d ob.; pamentes oute, as appereth by the note, xliij^l xvj^s iiij^d; the overplus to be devyded v^l ix^s ob., unde the moietie liiij^s vj^d; receyved of Robert my pte of the moietie liiij^s vj^d; for two metts of barlie at Tyngreave vj^s; for xxxix shepe, after v^s iiij^d the shepe, x^l viij^s; xxx mettes of wheate at Hoole, after vj^s iiij^d the mette, ix^l x^d; for a horse of three yeaeres old, sould at Newton, iiij^l v^s; for another horse of foure yeaeres old iij^l xiiij^s iiij^d; for the black mare Ginger iij^l; of Lawrence

Shuttleworthe at the Wynewall, and his byll delyvered xx^s; September 20, the half yeres rent of Clitherowe mylne, due that day, xxv^s; of Mr. Ashton for lent moneye, and his bound delyvered, Cl.

[1596] — February 10, for three whetheres which came from Tyngreave (which was no mutton fit for my M^rs table) xv^s; March 28, the one halfe of the rent of Burneley mylne, due at the feast of St. Mathyas last, xiiij^l vj^s viij^d; June 10, for an outcalff heyffer, doubtfull to have the turne of three yeares old nowe, l^s iiij^d; of the skinner, for fyve motton skynes, at ij^s vj^d the skinne, xij^s vj^d; for xvij channce skinnes xij^s; twoe calfe skinnes xij^d, and a lambe skinne iiij^d; of the butcher, for a veale-calff v^s iiij^d, and for a heyffer-calff v^s; of the tanner, for tenne oxen sclahter hyades, after xix^s the hiad, and fyve kyne hiades, after xj^s the hiad, save xij^d the which was geven him agane, xij^l iiij^s; for the tenantes holden by lease in Horwiche xj^l v^s vj^d, whereof was paid to the baliffe of Nycholas Moseley esquier, lord of said landes, the some of xj^l vj^d — so remenethe de claro v^s.

[1597] — For the halfe yeres rente for the pke and shepe pasture at Barbon, the which was payable at Martinmas, xxvj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; the halfe yeres rente, the tenantes and fryholders, payable at the same tyme, xv^l ix^s ij^d; for ix poore wetheres, the which no boucher would gyve not anie monie for, xxx^s viij^d; for the fynes and recoveres at Chester in thassyses after Easter, xliij^l; in pte of my ffee, due at the same tyme, lxxxv^l iiij^s, and the residue was paid for the byshoppes rent, the postage money, and the towe acquytances; of my M^r, for thinges solde in the house, xij^l vij^s j^d, viz. for butter and cheese ix^l x^d, pygges xxxij^s vij^d, for bysshop ffee xxxiiij^s vij^d; for onyons xv^s vj^d; of James Anderton esquier, his whole yeres rente for his tethe of his ansient demene in Heat-ton, xiiij^s iiij^d; of Roberte Aynesworthe, and his bounde delyvered, x^l; for tene geld kyne iiij^l xvij^s; for tyethe wool, lames and geese of dyvers psons, whereof your pte did come to xiiij^s x^d; of the glover, for viij shyrlinges, which was kylled before October last, ix^s iiij^d; for xij peltes iiij^s iiij^d; one mutton skynne ij^s vj^d; of a

butcher at Bolton, for foure veall calves, xxij^s; for xx lames, after ij^s the lame, iij^l; for xl shype, after v^s ij^d, x^l vj^s viij^d; for the fyne money and the seale money of the countyes of Mountgomerye, Denbyghe, and Flynte, lxxxij^l x^s; for the fyrste frutes of the rectory of Kylken, dysbursed by my M^r, xvj^l; the fyrst quarter rente of the Kylken x^l; for the dyet money of the said three shyres xv^l; for rydinge charges allowed by my lord president, beinge the last payment of my old bylles, xxxij^l; in pte of the halfe yeres rente of the toulle of Boulton viij^s; for mortuaries and for reckonynges of the clarke of Ryvington, xvij^s viij^d; for wheat sold at Gawthroppe xiiij^l iij^s; for a cowe iij^l ij^s iij^d; of the tenants in Westclose and Hunterholm, for their Whytsunday rente viij^l xij^s iij^d; for xiiij steres three yeares olde, solde in Bolton, ij^l viij^s; for the last pamente of the woole late my fathers, after xij^s iij^d the stone, xxxvj^s; left with Nycholas Grymshawe, to the use of Bernarde Shuttleworthe, dwellinge with John Roe of the Crossebancke, and geven by my fathers wyll, xl^s; for youre baye geldinge, of Mr. Manerynges man, xiiij^l vj^s viij^d; the whole yeres profits of Inskipp lxij^l xiiij^l iij^d; of Mr. Bartholomew Hesketh, and his bound delyvered, xl^l; xx mettes of ootes iij^l x^s; for your dyet monie at Chester v^l; for ffees due vnto you at the assyes at Chester xl^s; for ffees at the same assyes xl^s; for the same assyes xxx^l; of Roberte Yngham of Fulege, the which was a dett to Mr. Hughe Shuttleworthe, iij^l vj^s viij^d. [The next six or seven entries are in a better handwriting.] Of my cosin ffallowfeild, by the hands of Cuthbert Hesketh my servant, xxx^l, due for the half yeres rente of Heblethwaite, (whereof is allowed to my sister Ann v^l.) xxv^l; of [ditto] xxiiij^s viij^d in pte of paymente of xxvij^s viij^d, surplusage of the rental of the tenants at will wthin Heblethwaite, and so there is owing to my M^r and his sister Anne iij^s; and of the sum receved there is to be allowed to my sister Ann iij^s j^d—xx^s vij; of [ditto] ij^s vij^d, due to me for one whole yeare rente for those rentes of the landes which I bought of me Lo: Mountegle; of [ditto] x^l, being the last payment of a bound of xl^l, wherein the said Mr. ffallowfeild and others were bound to pay to me, and the bound delyvered; for

boone money due at Martinmas xij^s viij^d; for the use of youre brotheres children and there byll delyvered, iiij^l iiij^s vj^d; of my M^r for the tythe hay of Boulton, x^s vj^d.

[1598] — For the frame of the tythe barne at Barbon vj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; received the remayne of x^l which was delyvered to Cuthberte Hesketh to disburse in my sute against Mr. Worsley, at the assyes held at Lancaster, vj^l xj^s ij^d; for the halfe yere rent of Barbon and the mylne, due at Whitsontyde last, xv^l vij^s xj^d; for grenehew, due at the said feast, viij^s; the halfe yeres rente of Donkerhaye l^s; the halfe yeres rente of all the tenantes at wyll and for yeares at Forcette xlvij^l v^s iiij^d; of Sir Rychard Moullinex, of exeunte [?] monie, C^l; for viij wetheres at Tyngreave, the which were noe mutton for my M^r table, 39^s; for foure lytill lames v^s iiij^d; Mr. Breretone man, for the one halfe of the charges payed to Mr. Mellynge for the lib[e]rate [a writ to the sheriff of a county, for the delivery of possession of lands and (or) goods, extended; or taken upon the forfeiture of a recognizance] xj^s xj^d; towe styeres sould in Burie, of three yeares olde paste, vij^l xj^s vj^d; the whole yeares rente of a close called Churlehey [the cheorl's hey] xij^s; Roberte Aspden, his whole yeares rente of tythe corne of Bolton, ix^l xvj^s; of [?] John] Hethe esquier liij^l x^s vj^d, bequethed to my brother Thomas his children, by Rychard Lever gentleman deceased, their [maternal] grandfather; two mettes of beane and three pekes of multer barlie, xiiij^s; for ground belonging to children and ther mother for ther pte, iiij^l iiij^s vj^d; of Cuthbert Heskethe, for bowne [boon] mowinge at Barbon, xiiij^s viij^d; for ashe wodd sold ther by y^e 4 sworne men, xiiij^s iiij^d; for y^e old palewood there, xiiij^s iiij^d; for y^e fine for John Hardie his tenement, being of y^e yearly rent of ij^s v^d, after ix yeares rent, xxj^s ix^d; for oken and ashe wood that weare fallen on Barbon pke in June last (the ashe wod to be taken away presently, and for the oken wod day is geven them till Candlemas day come twelvemonth or else to lose y^e same) iiij^l; the bowne sheringe and mowing at Ightenhill pke, xiiij^s; the rentes of Padyam hey, Bancroft, the little marled, and tholte close, viz. for Holte close, viij^l; for the residue, xij^l; rente of y^e landes in

Clytherowe (other then Dowcarhey) for one whole year, *iiij* *v*^s *ix*^d; the half yeares rent of Dowcarhey, *l*^s; for corne sold at Gawthroppe, viz. *iiij* stroke [strike, a bushel] at *iiij*^s the strok, *xij*^s; towe strok of light corne, *ij*^s; in all *lv*^s; the rent issuing out of the land of Habergham Eves, late of Hughe Halsted gentleman, diseased, *v*^d; Mr. John Banister, for an anuitie going out of certen landes in Craven, *xvj*^l; of Xpofer Anderton and Wm. Wodd, *xiiij*^l, which I paid to y^e byshopp of Chester for his half yeres rent of his rectory of Bolton, *xij*^l; for my pte of *xiiij* calves, being *vij* after the rate of *iiij*^s the calfe, *xxvij*^s; for my pte of the money devided between the farmars of y^e said rectory of Bolton, over and besydes the payment of the Byshopps rent, of y^e residew of gleland [? glebe land] tiethe corne sylver, *xxiiij*^s *iiij*^d; of Roger Marshe of Wiggin, and his bounde delivered, *iiij*^l *vj*^s *viiij*^d; of my cosen Leight of Alkerington, wydowe, *xvj*^s *viiij*^d, which I paid over to my brother James Leight for his anuitie; a cowe geate at Lostoke the last somer, *vij*^s.

[1599.] — For a lytell in-calf heffer, of towe yeares ould past, *xlvi*^s *viiij*^d; for wyne that was leade [laid] out of youre owne purse at Ester for the communion at Bouton, *xxx*^s *vij*^d; for the whole yere rente of the halfe of Hunter Holme, *vij*^l *vij*^s *vj*^d; for a mette of beane and a mette of barlie, *x*^s *viiij*^d; for a memed calfe that would not fixe to be veall, *iiij*^s *iiij*^d; for *xix* shype, sould after *v*^s *ij*^d the shyppe, *iiij*^l *xvij*^s *ij*^d; for Denbighe essies, 36^l; for youre diette monye there, *v*^l; for Mungumbrie [Montgomery] 30^l, of which *v*^l is for youre diette ther; of John Fylden, 20^l, which he receved of Charles Bothe, clarke of the fynes of the counsell, for the last pte of *lxiiij*^l *iiij*^s *viiij*^d, dew by Mr. Barcroft of y^e Lodg, at a day past and his bound delivered, *x*^l *iiij*^s *viiij*^d; half yeares rente of the tenantes by discent of Clitherowe, *xxiiij*^s *j*^d; half yeares rent of Dembye's tenement, which my M^r purchased in Clitherowe, *viiij*^s *vj*^d; halfe yeares rent for y^e West close, *x*^l *vj*^s *viiij*^d; for Padiham and Copthurste, *iiij*^l *xv*^s *viiij*^d; of Mr. Anderton of Anderton Ford, *xlvi*^l, in pte pamente of 50^l, and soe remeneth yet unpaid *iiij*^l; of S^r Peter Lighe knight, for a gre[y] geldinge that was for my M^r

owen saddle, xij^l; the halfe yeres rente of the tenantes and fry-houlders with the mylne of Barbon, xv^l xix^s ij^d; for Barbon pke and shype pasture ther, xxvj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; for bowne mowinge xij^s viij^d; halfe yeares rente of the tenantes of Inskippe, liij^s.

[1600.] — The surpl[us]age of Ightenhill pke rent, and of y^e tenants ther, with the tow mylles, xxiiij^s iiij^d; for the privie tiethes of Heaton, iij^l ij^s vj^d ob.; of James Anderton of Lostock esq: for his tiethes of Heaton, of his ancient demaynes, for one hole yeare, xiiij^s iiij^d; for seaven oxe hides, after xvij^s the hide, vj^l vj^s; for ix kyne and heffer hides at ix^s, iij^l xij^d; of younge Talier of Flixton, one blacke mare, dew for a harriatt [heriot] from his father, and y^e said mare sold to him for iij^l; the whole years rent of the medowes at Hool (xxij akars at xiiij^s iiij^d the aker) xv^l l^s vj^d [sic]; half yeares rent off the tenantes and freeholders, with y^e mylles of Austwicke and Lawkeland, xxiiij^s xvj^s vj^d; for a quarter's rent of the parsonage of Kylken in fflynt, x^l; [ditto] tiethes of y^e parsonage, x^l; of y^e tanner, for ix oxehides at xvij^s, and vj kyne hydes ix^s, all slaughter hydes kylded at Smithells last year, soe in all x^l xvj^s; of Henry Wilkinson, baliffe of Fforcett, the halfe yeares rente of the tenantes for yeares their, xlvij^l v^s iiij^d; for Gronton closes, xxvj^l; for the tiethe corne of Forcett for one whole yeare, xxvij^l x^s; for the begger tiethe [large tithe] of Stan'wick and Forcett, xxx^s; for the half yeares rent of Brittanbie, lvij^l x^s; for the second payment of the tiethe of Laton, for wolle and lambes, for the halfe yeares rente, xl^s, all which sums doe amounte to 162^l xv^s iiij^d; whereof allowed for the half yeres rent of the tiethe corne of Forcett, dew to her ma^{ty}, iij^l vj^s viij^d, and for the begger tiethe of corne in Forcett vj^s viij^d; and soe received de claro 159^l xxiiij^d; of Lawrence Anysworthe, for tenne syves of otes at xx^s the syve, x^l; seaven score mett of beane at iij^s iiij^d the mett, xxiiij^l vj^s 8^d, (whereof there was allowed back to him xx^s, because he had a hard bargane,) 22^l vj^s 8^d; for towe old tupps sold to y^e butcher, v^s ij^d; Nov. 1, of William Wodd, for all the odd reck'ninges betwene my good brother S^r Ric. Shutt: deceased [this is the first time Sir Richard's death is named, and the writer is probably his brother

Lawrence] and James Anderton of Lostoke esquier, for his porc'on of tiethe corne and calves, and also for his pte of y^e glebe lanndes of Bolton, I mean their rente payable at Michelmas 1599, receved de claro, xij^l vj^s vij^d; for the halfe yeares rente of Heblethwaite, xxv^l; of James Anderton of Lostock esq. for y^e first payment (concerning y^e conclusion and full end of y^e lease for y^e tiethes of Bolton) xxvj^l 13^s 4^d.

[1601.] — The Forcett rents, 133^l 13^s 3^d; [various deductions] soe de claro 130^l vj^s vij^d; for a litle younge styre of towe yeres old vantage, being sick of y^e turne, and sold to a bowcher of Bolton, xxij^s iiij^d; of Robert Aspeden, for the tiethes of Heaton of corne and graine their for one whole yeare, as appereth by his lease, ix^l xvj^s; of John Rigbie of Ormeschurche, for sheepeskines killed and chance skynes of all sorts since Candlemas last but one [1599] lix^s x^d; March 12 [1600–1601] of Thomas Rymington, steward of Austwick, dew by the tenants their to my younge eosin Richard Shutt: their lord, and I delivered to them the same tyme my acquittance for the sum to the hands of the said Thomas, xxxv^l xj^s iiij^d ob.

[This is the last entry in this volume, p. 196, and, so far as we can see, the last entry of accounts kept at Smithells. After the death of Sir Richard, Mr. Lawrence Shuttleworth, who succeeded to his brother's estates, seems to have immediately commenced the building of the new house of Gawthorpe Hall; and thenceforward the accounts of the chief steward seem to have been kept there.]

STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS, GAWTHORPE.

VOLUME IV.

From 1st FEBRUARY, 1599-1600, to 30th JUNE, 1601.

This is a long, thin, and narrow book, of coarse laid paper, with a hard parchment cover, containing, in 88 pages, the accounts of seventeen months. These accounts relate chiefly to the purchase of building materials, the wages of labour in getting and preparing them for use, and the wages and maintenance of the workmen in various building trades, and of their labourers, in the erection of the present edifice of Gawthorpe Hall; the first stone of which was laid (as an entry p. 23 in this volume, and another on its last page inform us) on the 26th August, 1600. There is consequently less variety in the nature of the items of expenditure than in the three former volumes. They may be ranged under a few heads; as, the mason, for getting or hewing stone in the delph, then squaring it, or rough-dressing it with the hammer, called "scappling;" and an extra charge is made for the stone prepared for the window frames, &c., of the hall; the waller also gets an inferior stone in the quarry and prepares it, and builds the walls; the wright goes to Mytton wood, or Read wood, fells the timber, squares it for beams, or saws it up for boards; and then carters, with their wains, bring both stone and timber to Gawthorpe; lime for the mortar, and also for manuring the ground around the hall, is brought from Clithero; iron, rod, bar, and other, from Halifax, and smiths are employed by the year at quarterly wages to work it up at Gawthorpe; wheelwrights are also extensively employed in

repairing the carts, and saddlers in replacing harness and other gear. In short, the volume shows the mode in which the erection of a considerable mansion was conducted at the close of the sixteenth and beginning of the seventeenth century. Such items are selected as will show prices and rates of wages for skilled and unskilled labour, and whatever else may tend to throw a light on the customs and manners of the period. The volume commences with the following heading: —

A Booke of Accountes of the Disbursements paied by Abraham Colthurste and Edward Sherborne, for the use of Mr. Lawrance Shuttleworthe, towching his howse att Gawthroppe, beginning in Februarie, 1599.

[February, 1599–1600.] — Towe ffyftenes for Burneley church and y^e repaire thereof, viij^d; one stande [a barrel, set on one end] of ale, to Florence Whithead, xv^d; white bread and candles to y^e said Florence, iiij^d; Hab'ham Eves, three fyftenes and three ptes of a fyftene, xv^d; for Holte close, laid after xix^d a tenemente, both which are for Ireland souldiers, xix^d; James Foldes, viij days workinge in the stone delff at Gawthropp, xv^d; towardes the hyringe of a souldier for Ireland for your pte of Holte close, xxiij^d; spent [by two men] in Mytton wodd to bye timber, xv^d; for three oxganges and three acres of lannd at Gawthropp for y^e furnishinge of souldiers vnto Irelande, ij^s iiij^d; [ditto] for xvij acres at Scholbancke, ix^d; towardes y^e tolle at Padiham, for your pte at Gawthroppe, vij^d ob.; to the grave [i.e. graf, gereve, reeve] of Pendle, for your land in the West close, laid after xxiij^d y^e pounce, for Ireland souldiers, xxiij^d ob.; [ditto] oxlaye for your pte in Westclose, vj^d ob.; [ditto] Holte close, iij^d.

[March, 1599–1600.] — To [two men] workinge sixe days a peece in y^e stone delff at Gawthorpe, after ij^d y^e day, ij^s; [the same men] for dichinge at Gawthroppe, after ij^d a day, ij^s; ij wrightes workinge vj days, after iiij^d the day apeece, iiij^s; for a load of malte, to Ric. Nicholls of Hallifaxe, xiiij^s; to widow Roe, for a little mowe

[stack or heap] of haye, ix^s; for wrytinge y^e bokes of Austwicke and Hebblewhait, to Mr. Rylay of Burneley, x^s; horsemeat and man's meat in goinge to Mr. John Yorke his howse, ij^s viij^d.

[April, 1600.] — For the privie tiethes of Gawthroppe, for one halfe yeare dewe at Easter, x^s; the quenes maties rente for your lande in y^e West close, x^s jd ob.; [two men] gettinge stones in Rycliffe, upon their owne table, iiij days, after vj^d a day, iiij^s; one quarter of veale, xij^d; James Foldes, for filling dung or compost at Gawthropp for sixe days, xv^d; one pare of corded traceesse, towe halters and one showinge rope of heare, xvij^d; a quarte of honye, xiiij^d; for mendinge the way in Hapton Pke, upon [the man's] owne table, three days, xvij^d; hedging and filling the dung cart at Gawthroppe, after iij^d y^e daye, for vj days, xvij^d; dryinge three kill full of corne, vj^d; John Dodgshon, for marlinge the sheppcott hey, when he depted the possession, iij^l.

[May, 1600.] — To [a man] one day worke in the stone delfe, of his owne table, vj^d; Gregorie the masone, one quarteres wages, xix^s ij^d; [a man] helpinge to shifte tymber, twoo dayes, after 3^d y^e daye, vj^d; Robert Hodgsonne wiffe, for one stone and a halffe of butter, after iij^s iiij^d the stone, vs.

[June, 1600.] — A quarte and halfe of tarre, vj^d; one hundreth and a halfe of iron and thretee pound, at xv^s iiij^d the hundreth, xxiiij^s vj^d; two bed cordes ij^d; a showinge rope, vij^d; twoe cow tees [ties] ij^d; [a man] iiij days scaplinge [rough-dressing] of stones, iiij^d a day, xvj^d; three metts and a pecke of barley, after iij^s ij^d a mett, xj^s; drivinge the stone cartt ij days, after ij^d ob. the day, v^d; Gregorie the mason, for a caytrel [? a heavy hammer] to breake stones wthall, iiij^s ij^d; iij yardes and a halfe of canves, to be Cockshott twoe shirtes, ij^s; two yardes and a halfe (of vij^d the yarde), to lyne his clothes wthall, xvij^d ob.; four quarteres of bearing canves for his dublett, iiij^d ob.; three calfe skins, to be hym dublette and hose, iij^s ix^d; a pare of smithie bellows, xiiij^s iiij^d; Margaret Cockshott, for makinge twoe shirtes to the ladde, ij^d; to Rauff Asheton esq. her maties receyver, for y^e half yeares rent of Ightenhull pke, Burneley and Clitherowe mylles, due 25th Marche 1600,

xvij^l xviii^s x^d; towe lode of sylinge tymber [syles, the principal rafters] boughte at Pilkington, xlvij^s vj^d; a pare of shodd wheylles, xlvj^s viij^d; x chises at Preston, v^s iiij^d; iij hinge lockes, xv^d; iij tymber trise [trees] bought in Mytton wodde, v^l ij^s; Anthony Whythead, mason, his quarters waggess, xxx^s; [a man] iij days and half, dightinge [dressing] wall stone, le day iiij^d, xiiij^d; a wrighte, iij days workinge in Mytton wodde, le day iiij^d, xv^d; one fat cowe boughte in Burneley, xlvj^s viij^d; ij pound of hoppes, xiiij^d; a woman that helped to weyde in the garthinge [garden] iij days, iiij^d; halfe a mutton, iiij^s ij^d; ij wayne ropess, iiij^s; one skille [skyle, a skimmer; or skillet, a small metal pot with a long handle] xj^d; one brazen ladle, viij^d; ij riddles and one mele syffe, xj^d.

[July, 1600.] — Payd in Whalley the chardges of the men that brought the tymber to Gawthroppe, v^s iiij^d; spent at Read bank by the said men that came with tymber one night, vj^s, beinge in all xviiij draughtes; x meat dishes boughte by Jane, iiij^d; payd in Waswall, for bread and drinke to xvij men that came with the careringe [?] procession that came furth of Pendle forest, iiij^s iiij^d; a whellewrighte, iij days and a halfe cuttinge and clivinge the great ashe into whille tymber (le day iiij^d) x^d ob.; a mason viij days and halfe hewinge stone at Gawthorp (le day iiij^d) ij^s x^d; a man vj days makinge mortar at Gawthorp (le day iiij^d) xviiij^d; a wrighte vj days breakinge tymber in Mytton wood (le day iiij^d) ij^s; a great hamar to clive stones, weighing x^{li}, iiij^s vj^d; xij wedges, xv^d; one fat cowe, lviiij^s; a man sixe dayes mohinge at Gawthrope (le day iiij^d) xv^d [sic]; a sythe, ij^s; viij louddes of lyme, boughte at Clitherow, iiij^s iiij^d; iiij pounce of swynes grece for the carttes, xij^d; iiij pounce of smeltes for the howse use, xij^d; xvj tymber trise boughte in Mytton wood, x^l x^s; to one that felled theym upon his owen chardges, v^s iiij^d; Margaret Pollerd, for iij wykes before Mydsomer, xj^d (she ys hyered for xvj^s in the year); ix chises, x^s; one ston of butter, iiij^s iiij^d; halfe a pound of hoppes, iiij^d; one lode of syllynge tymber at Pylkington, xxix^s.

[August, 1600.] — To the power [poor] of Ightenhill, by my M^r appontemente, for xxviij acres of land in Gawthroppe, at ob. the

acar, xv^d ob.; in Clitherow for vj^{li} and halfe of sheppe suette ij^s j^d; iij hundreth and ix^{li} and halfe weighte of iren, whereof halfe a hundreth in square barres, after xv^s viij^d a hundreth, and the flatt barres after xv^s iiij^d the hundereth; and for cari-age of ij horse loudes from Hallyfaxe to Burnele, ij^s; soe payd in all xlix^s viij^d; Padyham, a yalde: ij oxganges and a half of land in Padiam, xv^d; for ij acars of land purchased of Cock-shot, ob.; for one acar of land purchased of Symond Heydocke, j^d; for xv acres of land at Scollebancke, v^d; and for ij acars of land at Gawthroppe, xxiij^d; the grave of Pendle, a yalde for the last Irishe souldyers, after xij^d the pounce, xij^d; Habersham Eves, ij fyfteenes for the laste Ireland soldiers, viij^d; for the Holte close, after x^d the tenemente, x^d; for one that kept the wache [watch] at Burnele one nyght, and for Gawthroppe, ij^d; one ston and half of butter, v^s; Padiham, for ij quidines [quindises, i.e. fifteenths] graunted unto her ma^{tie} by the last plement, for ij oxganges and halfe belonging to Gawthroppe, xv^d; xvij acars and half at Scollbancke, vj^d; one acar of Hadockes land and ij acar of Cockshout land, j^d; at Padiam, for ij ston vij pound weight of iren, at ij^d the pound, vj^s ij^d; vj gaddes of steelle, iiij^d; for workemanshippe of the said iren and steelle into husbandry gere, one month, vj^s j^d; sixe days blindinge mortar at Gawthroppe, xv^d; four metts wych salt [the salt spring or mine; whence North-wich, Middlewich, Nantwich] for the howse use at Gawthroppe, le mette iij^s iiij^d, xiiij^s iiij^d; Roger Cockshotte, for vj days fecinge [? levelling] the ground worke for the new hall at Gawthroppe, le day ij^d ob., xv^d; table of iiij of my M^r men, when the[y] lead [led] twisse fourth of Mytton wod, iij days and halfe, at ij^d a meyll for a man, vj^s viij^d; and in drinke when they came away iiij^d; to a smyth, for pesinge and mendinge ther temes, ij^d; iij quarter of canves to pannell a kart saddle with, vj^d; a sadler of Whalley for makinge the same pannell, iiij^d; to a sclater, for squaringe or stryking of v rodde of sclat in the pitte, upon his own chardges, at ij^s iiij^d the roode, xij^s; feching a poste of ston, a squar rodde, x yardes longe and iiij yerdes brooad, xxiij^s vj^d; payd to John Baxsenden, for vj

days settinge of the new fundacyons for the Halle at Gawthroppe, le day iiij^d, ij^s. [Marginal note to the above entry:] *The xxvjth of this month was the firste ston layd of this newe hall.* Payd to x of these men [labourers] to by theym every one a pare of gloves, ij^s vj^d; to Anthony Whytehead and v masons [ditto] ij^s ij^d; to Jane Hodgkinson [probably the housekeeper, as she bought in the provisions, &c.] and ij maydes [ditto: amount obliterated]; [eight male workservants, including the cow boy] to by everie of theym a pare of gloves, xxj^d; sixe wiskets, ix^d; iiij rakes, vj^d; iiij basse and one great dishe, vj^d; iiij halters, vj^d; William Houghton of Padiham, for getting of stone, viz. uppon Padiham more, iiij score and v yerdes (at iiij^d the yerde) xvj^s iiij^d; xj score and viij yerdes of frie-ston at Rycliffe (at ij^d qr. the yerde) xlij^s ix^d; xxxviij loudes of wall ston at ij^d the loud, vj^s iiij^d.

[September, 1600.]—Payd to [two smiths] for workinge of iren frome the 1ste of Auguste laste vnto the end of the same, xvj^s j^d; iiij lb whyt candles, bought by Jane, le ti v^d, xx^d; souppe [soap] for the howse use at Gawthroppe, synce the 27 of June 1600 vnto the vj of September, xiiij^d; iiij sickles, ij^s viij^d; ij skilles [skillets, metal pots] xviiij^d; v chises (le pice xvj^d) vj^s viij^d; one stonne of butter, iiij^s iiij^d; xx meat dishes, viij^d; to goodwiffe Grymshe of Mowerhylles for v stone of butter, bought by Jane Lester (at iiij^s iiij^d) xvj^s viij^d; iiij score and xv loudes of lyme, at viij^d the loud, lv^s v^d; one pecke wheat for the howse use at Gawthroppe, iiij^s vj^d; John Baxsenden, for iiij days and halfe wallinge and settinge of the grounde worke of the newe halle of Gawthroppe, xxij^d; a lab^r v days servinge the waller, x^d; the whille wright, for bussheinge one pre wheylls, and axselinge the same, viij^d; [ditto] for ringinge one pre of oulde whylles, xvj^d; makinge one pre of new whylles, ij^s iiij^d; one pounce of hoppes at Padyam, vj^d; a fatte bulle at Burrye fayre, xlvij^s iiij^d; getting wallstone at Rycliffe, xxvj loudes at ij^d the loud, v^s iiij^d; the whillewright, for ij days bending oxe bowes [yokes] and hewing ij ganges of spokes, xvj^d; ringing one pre of wayne whilles, xvj^d; Anthonye Whythead, his quarter wages, xxx^s; the grave of Pendlye, a galde towards the hyringe of a soul-

dyer for Ireland, viij^d; the counstable of Habergham Eaves, for ij xv^{tenes} dewe to the quenes ma^{tie}, viij^d; the counstable of Padyam, for a galde for Elline Whittaker, after ij^d an oxgang, ix^d; Mr. Backester [the old form of Baxter] for his paynes in wryttinge the artickles of agreement be twixt theym and hus, xij^d; getting ston at Scholbanke and Ryclife, accordinge to the artickles of a grement, vj^l xij^s iiij^d; the mason, for hewing of stuffe for ij windowes, xij^s; one ston and j pound of butter, iij^s xj^d; two chises, ij^s iij^d; in Blakburne, for one fat sagge [? stag] for the howse use, liij^s x^d.

[October, 1600.]—Foure mettes of salte, xij^s iiij^d; the smyth, for ij gudgions of his owen iren, weighing viij lb, xvj^d; for making the same, iiij^d; the mason, on account, for hewing of windowe stuffe, xv^s; one quarteron of butter, x^d; one onze of pepp, iiij^d; [to several women, each] for one day sheringe, iij^d; Jas. Wilson, for one day helpinge to lose corne [? to sow corn] iij^d; the churchwarden of Pendle, for one rome in the 12 place, viz. towe galdes, ij^s vj^d; the churchwarden of Padyam, for one rome in the 15 place, xvij^d, and for the quyre xvij^d, for ether place ij galdes; one yard of canves, to be iij towels [small ones] for the workemen, bought by Jane, vij^d; one pound of souppe for the howse use, iiij^d; v days walling at the newe hall, ij^s j^d; the wryghte, for vj days makinge scafouldes at Myttonwood, ij^s; to Thomas Wittiker, churchwarden of Padiam, for Ingrame Willasie his romes in the church, viz. ij yaldes, one in the thrid place xij^d, one in the viij place xxij^d, and for ij in the xij place v^s; the whillewright, for iiij days felling and hewing one ashe into xxij axseltries, xvj^d; for his table iiij days, ij^s; payd for the said ashe to Mr. Sherburn of Mytton [the amount effaced]; in Clitherowe for one fat oxe, xlvij^s iiij^d; ij lb of whyt candles, ix^d; a wiffe in Symondstone, for iiij ston of butter, x^s; ij pound of swynes greece for the waynes, viij^d; [two men] for dryinge the plowe in wheat sedinge, ether one day, at ij^d a man, iiij^d; for butter to grece the waynes with, iiij^d; vj drinkinge glasses, ix^d; whyt lether to be lasing for flaylles, iij^d.

[November, 1600.]—For xv chises, iij of them at xij^d a pice, and xij at x^d a pice, xij^s; one pre of yeardinge mytense xx^d; a new

share, ij^s vj^d; the whillewright, for breakinge ij great ashes into ij ganges of fellaxe, and makinge of ij plowes, ij^s iiij^d; [ditto] one day for helping to cutte the toppe of a nasshe [an ash] in Mytton wod into x fellex, viij harowe bothes, one whil naxle, and v pre of wile barrowe trundles, iiij^d; for v dewlappes of beastes to be nossells and bellybands for the kartes, viij^d; ix gaddes of stille, vj^d; ij poundes and iiij quarteron of rodde stille, xij^d; a yerd and a quarter of great course canves, to mend seckes with, viij^d; the wright, for vj days sawinge bordes and planks for the stable, xvij^d; a lab^{rer} for vj dayes dyching and gettinge quicke wod, ix^d.

[December, 1600.] — For ij hogsheads to put salte in, iiij^s vj^d; the grave of Pendle, for the laste Ireland souldgier, viij^d; one mette and a naghendoll [*eacan-dole*, added quantity] of salte, iiij^s vj^d; in pte pamente to by malte wthin Longton, vj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; the smyth at Gawthroppe, for his half yeres wages, xx^s, and the said smyth is hyred for one holle yere, for xl^s in the yere; half a yerd and halfe a quarter of whyt [name of stuff omitted] to be the cow boy a pare of stockinges, x^d; ij scutles, vj^d; dryinge of iiij louddes of ottes, ij^d; one quart of honye xvj^d; a screwe [? vice] for the smyth, ij^s. [At the end of the month and year are acknowledgements by Edward Sherburn that he has received of his master, Laurence Shuttleworth, the sums of £65, £52, and £100, the last at Smithils, to be disbursed. Mr. Laurence Shuttleworth signs the account as examined and allowed.]

[January, 1600–1601.] — The wrighte, iiij days and halfe sawinge of bordes at Gawthroppe, x^d ob.; dychinge in Padyam Hee, x^s; xv pound of hoppes in Padyam x^s; for x mettes of meall at Burnley milne, xl^s; makinge a pare of stockinges for cowboy, ij^d; foure oxe yockes, ij^s viij^d; a lanttehorne for the karter, x^d; a pre of clogges for the cow boy, vj^d; one pound of whyt candles, v^d; iiij helters for the cart horses, iiij^d; payd by Jane for spyce, viz. for a quarteren of a pound of anneses [anises] iiij^d, ij onze pepp, viij^d, halfe a pound of courwaynes, iiij^d, and for maze and cloves ij^d; one basket to cary clothes in, ix^d; makinge of a key for the cubbord in my M^r chamber, iiij^d; towe fyles for the smyth,

vj^d; one flitch of bacon, for the howse use at Gawthropp, xij^s vj^d; xij mettes of meall, at iiij^s the mett, xlvij^s; the constable of Paydyam, for two oxeganges and halfe which pay the toule, at xxj^d ob. the oxgange, ij^s iiij^d ob. qu.; for one acre of Haydockes lande, ob. qu.; for one oxegange at Scollebancke, x^d ob.; for the reparinge of the church at Whalle, for makinge a new pare of stockes and cockstool [cuck-stool or ducking-stool] and for soldyiers, iiij^s iiij^d; for one tanned horse hyde to cover the bellows with and for mendinge the horse gear, ij^s iiij^d; for coveringe the bellows, iiij^d, and for clocke nelles to the same, j^d; a horse combe, vj^d; lycoringe of one horse skinne, xvj^d; the karter, for his quarter wages, x^s; lent him iiij^s iiij^d more, which he pmisses me at this quarters end.

[February, 1600–1601.] — Tow calfe skines and ij shippe skines to be coweboy a dublete and briche, iiij^s; course kanves for lyninge to the same, xx^d; Henry Towndley, for onne gray nag which shalbe fyve years old at Mydsomer nexte, iiij^s vj^s viij^d; payd by Jane for xij woodd spones, ij^d; to [two men] for helpinge the karter to loadde xl loades of hewen ston, at vj^d the xx loades, xij^d; John Wylleson of Clytherowe, for bringing xx horse loades of lyme for the newe grounde in Padyham Hee, at vij^d ob. the loade, xij^s vj^d; [marginal note:] Lyme for ground: this is the firste.

[March, 1600–1601.] — Payd the mason the last pte of his mony for hewing window stuffe for ij windowes at Gawthorpe, contaynyng in mesuere viij score and iiij foute, at vij^d ob. the foute, in all v^l ij^s vj^d; xx mett of seed ottes, at ij^s iiij^d the mett, xlvj^s viij^d; [a man] four days workinge in the garthinge, le day vj^d, ij^s; a wryghte, for v days workinge at the ptition betwixte the pantery and the hall, le day iiij^d, xx^d; the mason, for dyghtinge [dressing] of vij yardes of walle stounes at Rycliffe, le yerd v^d, ij^s xj^d; one stonne and halfe of butter (le ston iiij^s) vj^s; onyon seedes iiij^d; the garthener, for iiij days workinge in the garthinge at Gawthrop, le day vj^d, xviiij^d; a quarteron of butter to grece the kartes with, xij^d; ij hemppe temes, xiiij^d; a pare of showes for Tome cow boy, xx^d; for makinge the cowboys clothes, vj^d; for therd [thread]

iiij^d; buttones, jd; for makinge his clothes the laste yeare, and for thred, ix^d; for iiij headstalles for horsecollers for the kart horses, xvj^d; for xvij days haroinge and working other work, at jd le day, xvij^d; to Mr. Brigges, for ij pare of ould bed stokes and one arcke [chest] viij^d; ix quarters of colles and vj wiskets foulle, iiij^s ix^d; iiij hempen reynes for the horse collers, viij^d.

[April, 1601.] — Halfe a veall and the head, in Clitherowe, v^s iiij^d; the wheelwryghte, makinge a new pare of wheelles and axelling the same, ij^s ij^d; v hundrethe of iron, in scware [square] barres, le hundreth xv^s x^d; one hundreth of flat barres savinge xxiij^l weight, at xv^s the hundereth, xijs; karige of the said iren to Burneley, iiij^s; for one pound quartron of pitche for the window barres, iiij^d; ij speades shoud with iren, ij^s; ij hundreth and viij pound weight of iren in flat bars, at xv^s the hundreth, xxxjs; carige to Burneley xvij^d; souppe for the howse use, iiij^d; vij mettes of seed barlye (at iijs x^d) xxvj^s x^d.

[May, 1601.] — One day mowinge, iiij^d; a quartter of veyll, x^d; iiij wiskettes, vj^d; iiij hinge lockes, v^d; halfe a horse skine to mend the horse gere with, ijs iiij^d; a pedler for iiij ounce and a quarteron of an onze of pepp, at iiij^d the onze, xiiij^d; the constable of Padyam, for the oxe galde, ix^d ob.; dryinge one kylne full of malte, ij^d; the constable of Padyam, for a gald for Ireland souldyers, after ij^d qu. the oxegange, at the Scolbancke ij^d q.; for ij oxeganges of Haydock lande iiij^d q.; one oxegange of Cockshottes landes ij^d q.; ij hundrethe and ij pound of iren at xv^s iiij^d the hundreth, xxx^s viij^d; viij stounes ix t of iren to be window barres, and for workinge the same in Lostocke, and for standardes for the windowes in the under romes, and making it into gogyons [gudgeons] and for working of vj ston vj t of our owen iren into the like stuffe, for ij lockes and other work, xxvj^s x^d ob.; halfe a ston of butter to greze waynes with, ij^s; iiij pound of swynes grece for the cartes, xij^d; expenses of a man and a boy when they went to the Smythells for kyne, iiij^d; one quartron of honye xvj^d; one yerde of canves to be a chise cloth, viij^d; three quarters of canves to pannel the kart saddles with, vj^d.

[June, 1601.] — To Mr. Thomas Sherburne of Lyttle Mytton,

for xvj tymber trise, xj^l; all y^e windowe stuffe worked by the smyth cometh to xlvij yardes and one foute, at ij^s the yard, is iiij^l xvj^s viij^d; viij mettes of salte, xxvj^s viij^d; one ston of butter, iiij^s iiij^d; three chises, ij^s; a showe for gray nage when he went to Smythells, iiij^d; iiij yards of canves to be Tom the cowboy ij shirtes, ij^s vj^d; for making Tom cowboy ij shirtes, ij^d; xvij quarter of colles, at vj^d the quarter, xxvij^s vj^d; and in rewarde to collyers for their furtherance, xij^d; iiij newe sythes, viij^s vj^d; tow wayne roppes, iiij^s; a scrimber [? scribing iron for trees] xij^d; ij chises, xvj^d; a backston, ij^s vj^d; x meat diches iiij^d; a fliche of baycon, xiiij^s; [two men] one day lowking [weeding] corne, iiij^d; soppe to washe with, vj^d.

[On the 84th and last page of accounts are the signatures of "Laur: Shuttleworthe," and of "Edward Sherburn," then his steward. The total of disbursements from Feb. 1, 1599 [-1600] to June, 1601, is £478 19s. 2½d. "And soe this book ended y^e last of June by me, Laurc: Shuttleworthe." Then follows a] Memorandum that Rychard Wylkynson must pay yearly for fyve yeares, everie Mayday, x^s to the use of my younge cosin Uhtred Shuttleworthe at Gawthrop, and y^e first payment began at May day last, for the ground which my father redeemed of Tho: Shuttleworthe of Padiham, to y^e use of y^e said Uhtred Shutt: till x^l be paid. Primo Maij, 1601. I have rec. of Ric. Wilkinson, xl^s. [On the last page in the volume, in a more modern hand, is written — "26 August 1600. The first stone of y^e new Hall att Gawthropp was laide."]

STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

VOLUME V.

JULY 1, 1601, to AUGUST 20, 1603.

[This book, like volume IV, is chiefly filled with disbursements on account of the building of Gawthorpe Hall; and our selected entries become consequently fewer. This is a long, narrow book, like a petty cashbook, made by stitching coarse laid paper into a parchment cover. During the two years over which its entries extend, Edward Sherborne continued to be the steward of the Rev. Lawrence Shuttleworth; and sometimes the entries were made by the principal, though for the most part by his agent. The heading to the volume, on its first page, is as follows:—]

Primo Julij, 1601; Eliz. 43.

A Boocke of Accountes of the Receptes and disbursements paid by Edward Sherburne for the use of Mr. Shuttleworthe of Gawthorppe, touching his howse ther; begyninge the firste of Julie, 1601.

I have delivered July 1, 1601, to Edw. Sherburne to be disbursed for me 89^l 18^s xj^d ob. [Two similar entries in August, of xv^l and xliij^l vj^s; one in September, of 171^l 18^s 7^d; one of April, 1602, of 68^l 19^s 4^d ob.; and another of 82^l 17^s 1^d q.]

EXPENSES.

[July, 1601.] — Payd Jno Swayne, iiij days workinge at the walls, le day iiij^d ob., xvij^d; his man, v days hewing stons, xij^d ob.; [a mason] iiij days and a halfe scapeling [rough-dressing] ston at delfes, le day viij^d, iij^s; a wright, iij days and a halfe workinge at the flowers [floors] over the hall, le day iiij^d, xiiij^d; a laborer for v days helpinge to lead tymber, le day ij^d ob., xij^d ob.; a laborer, for iij days sarving the wallers, le day ij^d ob., vij^d ob.; a laborer, for iiij days helpinge to make mortar, le day ij^d ob., x^d; a karter, for fyve days this wicke, xv^d, and he ys hyred untell mychilmes for xv^d in the wicke, broken worke and holle; a laborer, v days workinge husbandry, le day j^d, v^d; for one quere of pap to be this booeke, iiij^d; for the table of iij wrights and iiij of my M^r s^rvant in the wood, getynge furth the tymber one wicke, le man iij^s iiij^d the wicke, soe in all, xxij^s iiij^d; a laborer, vj days s^rvinge the wallers, le day ij^d ob.; and he ys to have xij^d in the month more untell Mychelmes next, and he ys to mow or ells what other labor I shall thinge [think] good; and so saye for this month xij^d over his wickes wage, ij^s iiij^d; to Mr. Sherburn of Litle Mytton, for v tymber trise, iij^l vj^s viij^d; vj score and one load of lyme for the house, le loude vij^d, iiij^d x^s vij^d; a mason, for hewing vij yardes of windowe stuffe, pcell of those windowes that he wrought in winter, at viij^d the foute, xiiij^s; the whille wright, making one pare of whilles to lead tymber with, ij^s iiij^d; [ditto] for clivinge and hewing of iij gange and halfe of spokes and iij plowe shethes, and making a rocktrie to the bellows in the smythe, v^d; iij haymakers, for everie of them iij days helpinge to make hay, le day every ij^d, xvij^d; a smyth in Walle [Whalley] for vj lb of iren to mend the temes with, and for workinge the same, xvj^d; agreed with Lawrence Both of Symondston to mowe and make all the hay at Symondston, upon his own chardge, for xxxv^s, and payd in hand xvij^s, and the reste when he hath mowed all; a fatte veyll calfe, to kyll for the howse use, vj^s; the karter, halfe a quarter's wages, v^s; one syle [strainer, or a skimmer] to

syle milke with, ij^d; viij score loades of rughe wall ston, at ij^d the loades, xxvj^s x^d; viij hundreth xxxij pounde of iren in square barres for the over romes over the new halle at Gawthorppe, vj^l xij^s iiij^d; a watcheman at Burnle one nighte, ij^d; uxor John Demby, for v days workinge at haye, le day ij^d, x^d; to Prynce wyffe, for vj chises and one ston of butter, vij^s vj^d; viij chises, vj^s vj^d; a kart sadletre, x^d; spente at Clitherowe and Boulton at the fayres, xiiij^d; a boultunge clothe for the howse use, vij^d; a stocke locke for the chamber dower at Symonston, viij^d.

[August, 1601.] — Twelve wiskets, vj^d; a mason, his quarter's wage, xvij^s iiij^d; a quarter of beffe in Clitherowe, for the howse use, vij^s iiij^d; iiij chises, xvj^d; Padyam, ij fiftiens for Ireland souldyers, and one fiftien for Whalle church, viz. for ij oxegange and halfe at Gawthroppe, xxiij^d ob.; for j oxgang at Scolbancke, ix^d; for j oxgang and x acars of Haydokes land, xiiij^d ob. q.; and one oxgang of Cockeshot land, ix^d; soe in all, iiij^s vij^d ob. q.; payd in Walley, for the expenses of Mr. Mosley his men that brought a trie frome Lonngs [?] vj^d; a laborer, for vj days leadinge tymber, le day xij^d; [other entries show the wages of labourers, at the following work, to be per day, for serving the waller, ij^d; makinge mortar, ij^d ob.; and the carter, ij^d ob.;] a tanned horse hyde, to lether the horse gere with, v^s; to a shomaker, for dyghting and lycoringe the same, xvij^d; candle rishes, iiij^d; whipcordes for the karters, j^d; v score meat dishes, iiij^s; one quarter of biffe, ix^s vj^d; a tinker, for mendinge pottes and pannes at Gawthroppe, xj^d; iiij chises, xx^d; James Bothe of Hapton, for feching of a poste of stonne that his master gave to Mr. Shuttleworthe, of Gawthroppe, to gette, and for making a wall at the head of the bancke, upon his owen chardges, vij^s; ij litle chises, vj^d; the table of iiij wrightes vj days in Mytton wood, le man iiij^s iiij^d, xvij^s iiij^d; for xj melles of my M^r servants, them that came with draughtes from Gawthorppe, the[y] stayinge ther one nyght, xxiij^d; gyven the workmen ["masons" in margin] for ther washinge, viij^s iiij^d.

[September, 1601.] — A galde for Sabden bancke — the constable of Paydyam for ix oxgangs of land leyd by the iiij men, at

xviij^d the oxgang, for the maintenance of a sutte [suit] for Sabden bancke, xiijs ^{vj^d}, and for iij toftes in the towone, at ij^d the tofte, vj^d; Jane Hodgkinson, her quarters wayges, vjs ^{viij^d}; spent at Gysburne, whan wee went with cattell to sell, xxiij^d; James Smyth of Padyam, for showinge of xliiij oxen rounde, le ox vj^d, xxv^s; for a staple to a locke at Thornes house, j^d; ij new showes for my Mr dune geldinge, viij^d; xij pound of suette, iijs ^s; at Hallyfaxe, for xij stryke seed wheat, le strike ijs ^{viij^d} and vj^d more, so payed xxxijs ^{vj^d}; iij kart roppes for the kart, xiiij^d; ij p're of harowing trace, viij^d; [a labourer] ij days sheringe, vj^d; iiij fowther [fodder, a varying weight, usually about 2400lb] and one ston and vj pound of lead, at vij^l xvijs ^{the fowther}, and xij^d for the said oddes of lead, xxxj^l v^s; karige of the lead from Gristone to Collne, ls ^s; the smith, for tothinge vj sickles, iij^d; ij pound of whyt kandels, xd ^s; one pound souppe, iiij^d; one ounce of pepp, iiij^d; iij boultes [bolt, a quantity tied up in a bundle] of kandle russhes, ij^d; the wright, ij dayes and halfe workinge at the thrid flower, xd ^s.

[October, 1601.] — Twoe hundreth of iron in falitt [?] barres (le hundrethe xv^s iiij^d) xxx^s viij^d; the whillewright, for ij days clevinge and hewing of iij gange of fellexes, viij^d; viij mette of meall for the howse use, le mette iijs ^s, xxxijs ^s; a cowper at Padyam, for gyrddinge the brewinge vessel at ij severall tymes, vj^d; for whellinge forth xxv quarters of colles, vj^d; for tannynge ij cowhydes, iijs ^{viij^d}; payd for my Mr tyth corne of Padyam, dew at Mychelmes, viz. for Scolbanke, vjs ^{ij^d}; for one oxgange of Lister's landes, vjs ^{vj^d}; Copptehurste, xiiij^d; Coptehurste hey, v^d; one pcell of Cocshot oxgange, iiij^d; and for Mr. Hadocke's land, vjs ^{vj^d}; ij pound of whyt kandels, ix^d; souppe iiij^d; and for whippe cordes for the karters, j^d; to the smythe of Burneley, for the lone of his stithe for one yer and a quarter, iijs ^{viij^d}, and for handhaymer, xiiij^d; Padyam, a galde for Ireland souldyers, viz. for vj oxganges and halfe in Padyam belonge to Gawthorpt, whereof one of theym at Scolbancke at iij^d the oxgange, xix^d ob.; vj oxgange and halfe belonge to Heighe Whitteker, le ox gange iij^d; one potte of ayлле for my Mr, xx^d; Wyll'm Birchowe, to bye iij mettes [oat] meall

with, for his owen use at Smetheles, viij^s; the sclater, iij days and halfe mendinge the howse at Thornes, and for mossinge and mendinge the howses at Gawthorppe, le day iiij^d, xiiij^d; vj mettes and a pecke of meall, le mette iiij^s, xxv^s; a boye that kept the crowes [away] vj wickes, xvj^d.

[November, 1601.] — Towe quarters of trayne [oil] to dighte a cowe hydde with, xvj^d; towe yardes of kanves, to be towe wallets, xvj^d; the wright iiij days and halfe, le day iiij^d, workinge at the laghmest [lowermost] flower in the hall, xvij^d; xxv quarter of colle, wantinge iij wisket full, at vj^d the quarter, xij^s iiij^d; the showmaker, for lether and for makinge my M^r bootes and showes, viij^s viij^d; Ingrame Willasall, for his half yers anewety for the Scolbancke vj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; one ston of flaxe for the howse use at Gawthorppe, vj^s viij^d; one poutte of ayle for my M^r, xiiij^d; the wright, for vj days workinge at the bridge, iij days at iiij^d and iij days at iij^d, xxj^d; to a wiffe in Symondston, for a gald that y^e layd for a power woman, after viij^d the pound, to [be] payd quarterly, viij^d; vj mettes of malte for the howse use at Gawthorppe, le mette iij^s viij^d, xxv^s viij^d; xx mettes of grotts, le mette iiij^s, iiij^l; to Mr. Nowell of Read, for iiij mettes of otte meall, xvj^s; the wright, for vj days postinge and sawinge bordes at Gawthorppe, le day iij^d, xvij^d; dryinge tow killnefull of corne at Gawthorppe, iiij^d; one yearde and halfe of kanves, to be iij towells for workmen [each towell half a yard in length] le yard vij^d, x^d ob.; settinge a showe of the baye mere, j^d.

[December, 1601.] — To a boy, for kepinge crowes furth of wheat in Whitker Ises, xiiij days, le day ij^d, ij^s iiij^d; Padyam, for ix oxgange and halfe belonginge to my M^r in dyvers places, for a gald for Sabdenbancke, at ix^d the oxgang, vij^s j^d ob.; the towne toll of Padyam, vj^d; spyce agenst Christemes, a quarter of a pound of anelseed, iij^d; ij onze pepp, viij^d; halfe a pounce of curwens, ij^d; one pound prunes, iij^d; and for maze and cloves, ij^d; in all, xvij^d; to Abraham, tenent in Ightenhull pke, for trespas of my M^r oxsin in somer in his corne one tyme, ij^s vj^d; the smyth of Padyam, for showing 2 oxsen round, saving one showe, xiiij^d; for nailles for the

shod willes, xiiij^d; ix new shoves for the worke horses vj^d; ij keyes for ij stocke lockes, ix^d; showinge my Mr geldinges at dyveres tymes with his owen iren, ij^s v^d; a cowp, for gyrddinge a bottell, iij^d; iiij mettes salt, xv^s; servants wayges due the xxixth of this December, Edward Shirburn, half yere, xxxij^s iij^d; [four men servants, each] the quarter, x^s; another, the quarter, iij^s vj^d, (hyred for xvij^s in the yere); Ellen Birch, quarter, v^s; [two other female servants, each] the quarter, iij^s; a horse liche [leech or doctor] and smyth in Burnely, for dightinge Nandow the mere backe, and to by stufte for the same, vj^d.

[January, 1601-2.] — Clothe to be the cove boye a pr of stockinges, xvij^d; and for makinge the same, uppon his [the tailor's] owen chardge, ij^d; to the deputye constable for my Mr, in pte of his wayges, ij^s vj^d; ij tiggess [ties, for hopping the hind legs of a cow; so we have "ligs" for lies] for the maydes to mylke the kyne with, ij^d; to Thomas wyffe Shutlewo'th of Symondston, for the second q'ater for kepinge of a power crippe layd, after viij^d the pound, viij^d; Paydyam, for ij fiftenes, viz. vij oxgang and halfe at Highe Wittaker, le oxgan vj^d, iij^s ix^d; ij oxganges of Hadockes landes, xij^d; halfe an oxgan of Cockshot lande, iij^d; ij oxgan and halffe belonginge to Gawthroppe, xv^d; one oxgan at Scolbancke, vj^d.

[February, 1601-2.] — Ric. Wilkynson at Bridgend, for his dunghill, for dunge for barlye, iij^s; one pare of yearding mytence, xiiij^d; half a quere of pap, ij^d; the smyth, his q'aters wayges, x^s; one barell of heringes in P'ston; xxix^s; for settinge ij shoves of my nag, ij^d; and one shove of the old bay mere, j^d; spent uppon our horses and oure selves, xij; payd for towle of the heringes, j^d; showinge xij oxen round, vij^s; dryinge iij kilnefull of ottes at Gawthroppe, viij^d; makinge towe new plowes, xij^d; netherheaddinge of one old one, ij^d; a mason, for gettinge and hewing of xliij fotte of windowe stufte of the playneste moule, le fotte vj^d ob., xxij^s x^d; the neler, for one hundrethe of duble spikinges, viij^d; iiij thousand of lat-neles, le 1000 xx^d, vj^s viij^d; a q'ateron of a pound of pepp, xvj^d; curwens [currants] iij^d.

[March, 1601-2.] — A laborer hedginge: for vj days makinge yeard [earth, perhaps for what is called hedge-backing] at Scolebancke and cawlinge in [?] the isles at Gawthroppe (le day ij^d ob.) xv^d; one salte fishe, xiiij^d; halfe a salt salmond, xvij^d; red hearinges, iiij^d; one q^tat of hony, xvj^d; onyst sied, v^d; lickesied, j^d; wheat bread for my M^r, j^d; a wright, vj days postinge and framynge tymber for the rouffe of the new hall at Gawthroppe (le day iiij^d) ij^s; a cowp, one day and halfe mendinge vessels in the howse, vj^d; Padyam, a galde layd for a brigge, after 1^d ob. the oxgang, xxj^d; ij new showes and ij removes for the kart horses when they went to the Tynegreve for malt, viij^d; a wright, iiij days workinge at the hall roffe, xvj^d; Burnley, a gald for the power in that towne, iiij^d.

[April, 1602.] — Mr. Nowell of Read, for iiij score mettes of malte (le mette iiij^s iiij^d) x^l; halfe a veyll in Clitherow, iiij^s ix^d; Padyam, half fyftenthe for the oxelayes, xx^d q.; one q^tat of hony for the howse use, xvij^d; souppe, xiiij balles, xij^d; to a power man for vj tighes [ties] for the kyne, iiij^d; the wright, vj days work at the hall flower for the roffe, ij^s; payd to Ducworthe, for thinges at Tynegreve: ij fiftines, xvj^d; vij days tharsshinge, ij^s xj^d; for goinge to the mytinge place, vij^d; the smyth, for one holle yeres worke done at Tynegreve, iiij^s; Burchow, for his chardge by the way whan he brought the younge beste ij^d, in all, viij^s ij^d; for a nashe toppe [an ash top] to burne, iiij^s; half a veyll at Burnelye, ij^s iiij^d; the tincker, for mendinge pottes, pannes, and milke basonnes, ij^s iiij^d; viij whyt pottes for the maydes, viij^d; a q^tater of veyll in Walley, iiij^s; xij loudes of lyme for the howse, vij^s.

[May, 1602.] — One mette of salte in Clitherow, ij^s vj^d; iiij oxen in Colne, xv^l xv^s; Mr. Hughes foute man of Kilken, for iiij jornes to Gawthroppe, xv^s; kandle russches, iiij^d; Mr. Sherburne of Lytle Mytton, for xvij tymber trises, vj^l xiiij^s iiij^d [ten marks]; a wryght, vj days felling tymber in Mytton wod, ij^s; tablinge of v wrights one wicke, le man, iiij^s iiij^d, xv^s viij^d; a laborer vj days makinge hedges at Gawthroppe, xv^d; iiij metts of seed barly, xij^s; iiij basense bought by Elizabeth, vj^d; iiij drinckinge glasses, vij^d;

thred to mend sakes with, ij^d; ij geld kine in Wegan, for to feed, v^l v^s; Thomas Birchowe, for his chardges when he went [to] Wichfurth with heffers, xij^s iiij^d; Padyam, a gald of ij fiftenes and halfe for Ireland souldiers and a brige, viij^s vij^d q.; a sclater, for takinge the sclate of [off] the old hall at Whittiker, and for ryginge [ridging] the barne ij days, viij^d; Mr. Starkey, for xxx mettes of meall at iiij^s the mette, vj^l; xxij mette of malte, at iiij^s iiij^d, iiij^l iiij^s iiij^d; iiij stonne and v pound of butter, at iiij^s, xvij^s iiij^d; ij yeardes and halfe of canves to be chise clothes, xx^d; Padyam, one fiftine for Lowed bridge, nye Chippinge, v^s ij^d.

[June, 1602.] — One thousand lead nelles, ij^s iiij^d; a smyth in Burneley, or horse liche, for his paynes for dight Nandow the mere backe, and vj^d he had before to by stufte with, vj^d; xv chickens to be hennes, ij^s vj^d; v pewter sponnes, iiij^d; ij chises, xvj^d; gyven [June 19] to a pypper upon the rearing day [i.e. when the new hall had been raised or reared to the roof] vj^d; to Dicke of the shoppe, for tenn tymber trise, bought of hym in Mr. Braddell's [Braddyll's] wood at Whalle, vij^l x^s; ij q'ates of tarre to marke the shippe with, viij^d; iiij wemen for clippinge the shippe, xvj^d; ij onze of pepp agenste the rearing day, viij^d; to a watche man, for watchinge one night at Burneley, ij^d; to Sir John Savelles man, for one tvnne and one pound weight of iren, contayninge fyve score and xij barres of all sortes for windowes, le hundred xij^s vj^d, xij^l x^s; gyven to the workmen, for drawinge it into small barres and bending the same, x^s; carrege of the same to Colne, xvij^s ij^d; a wryght, ij days and halfe workinge at the halle flower and makinge the frame and other thinges for the plumber, x^d; a laborer, iiij days workinge husbandry, le day ij^d ob., and ob. more, viij^d.

[July, 1602.] — A laborer, iiij days thacchinge, xij^d; drying ij kilne full of corne, vj^d; to the plumber, for xx pound of pewter to be sawter, le pound vj^d, x^s; ij sythes, iiij^s viij^d; a pre of wayne roppes, ij^s vij^d; to sarten power foulkes in Padyam, for ther dung-gahilles to sett uppon the barly ground at Tomson howse, iiij^s ij^d; a gelde cowe to feide, xxxij^s iiij^d.

All the former summes both of receyt and disbursement, viz. fro' the first of Julye 1601 (Elizab: 43) till the fourthe of Julye 1602 (Eliz: 44) cōtayned in this boke, and the same is 435^l vij^d q^r, for all which summes I Lawrence Shuttleworthe have reckened and accompted to Edward Sherburne, and discharged him thereof. (Signed) p me Laur: Shuttleworthe. 435^l vij^d q^r. receyved ut supra, and 435^l vj^d q^r. expended ut supra. [Pages 81 to 84 inclusive contain receipts only.]

RECEIPTS.

Mony receyved of Wyll'm Wood and others, for billes and boundes, begynninge the xxvth of October 1602. — For a yonge horse, xxvj^s viij^d; of Mr. Anthony pker, pcell of Mr. Anderton's bound of Cleton [Clayton] xl^l; of Henry Wilkynson, baliff of Forcet, for the halfe yeres rent dew at Martelmes last, xlvij^l v^s iij^d; for the free rent, viij^s; for Brettenbye, lvij^l x^s; for Grvnton closes, xxiiij^l; for tyth wolles and lames of Layton, xl^l; for beggar [bigger or great] tyth, xxx^s; of Mr. Boulde, in pte pamente of his bounde, xx^l; pcell of Thomas Remingtones accompt for the rents of Austwick, xxx^l; of [ditto] baliffe of Austwicke, uppon accompt, xl^l; Mr. Anderton of Lostocke, and the bounde delivered, xxvj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; of John Feilden, in pte pamente of the rent for the parsonage of Kilken in Wayles, xv^l; for ij steres, vj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; for one heffer, liij^s iiij^d; for hydes at Smythells, lj^s.

PAYMENTS.

Payments furth to Wyll'm Wood and others, begynnynge xxvth of October 1602. — For one holle years rent of the tythe corne at Hoole, dew to my L. of Darbye at Mychelmes laste, vj^l xiiij^s; to Wyddow Longton, at Tyngreve, for xxvij meylls of the s'ventes that came from Gowthorppe at dyvers tymes, le meyll iij^d, vij^s; to the said wyffe, for wyndoinge of all the corne and grayne at Tyngreve for one holle year, ij^s vj^d; for sheringe the wheat crofte at Holle, xij^s; [ditto] the barne crofte at Holle, v^s; leadinge of ottes and barlye at Holle, ij^s; Wm. Wood, for his holle years wage, xl^l;

for threshinge benes and barlye at Ecclestone, xxiiij days and half, at vj^d the day to meat wage [? including meals] xij^s iiij^d; tenn yeardes of fustion sent to Wichfurth, to be the younge gentlemen clothes, le yeard xx^d, xvj^s viij^d. [At the end of p. 86 is written, "finis istius libri," (end of this book); but a further quantity of paper has been sewn within the same parchment cover. Pages 87 and 88 are blank. Page 89 contains an account of "Oxe hydes and cow hydes deliv'd to the tanninge, beginninge at Martelmas 1601." One specimen of these entries will suffice.] Deliv'd to Wyll'm Barcrofte of the Grange, tanner, to be tauned for my Mr use, one stire skine that dyed, one cow skine, one oxe skine, one twinter skine, one bulle skine, and one calfe skine that dyed, in all vj.

Otte meale mayd at Gawthorpe this year 1602, Eliz: 45.—Firste, vj kilnefull that was mayde, there was in meall lvj mettes; in cut-gortes [cut groats] iij mettes; to Allis Pickvppe for berme, j mette; the vjth melder [a kiln full of oats; as many as are dried at a time for a meal] v kilne full, there was in meale xlv mettes, in cut grottes v mettes. Ottes from Whitteker this year and bark, v score and v loudes, of the beste, for to drye; wheat of all sortes xxiiij mettes; in bark xxxiiij mettes; in bark at Gawthorp this year v^{xx} mettes. Beaste sold at Gawthorpe, 1603.—The sclater, one incalfe heffer for iij^l, to be allowed in his worke for slatinge the great barne at Gawthorp, iij^l; one heffer with her calffe for liij^s iiij^d; and the same is to be alowed for slate; one branded cow and her calfe, for iij^l, to be payd to my Mr use; sold to Mr. pker of Extwisle iij incalfe heffers for viij^l iij^s iiij^d, to be payd uppon St. Peters day [June 29] next, at Gawthorpe. A note of all such billes and boundes that ys deliv'd to Wyll'm Wood synce my Mr wente to W^{ch}furthe, begynninge xj of Nov. 1602.—Mr. Anderton's bille, xxvj^l xij^s iiij^d: Mr. Robert Aynsworthe, his bounde for C^l; Roger Bradshe, his bounde for iij^l vj^s viij^d.

A note of Mr. Law: Shuttleworthe esquire, his tyth rent in Paddyam dew onlye at Mychelmes.—For Scholbancke, vj^s vj^d; for Copthurste, late Mr. Barnerd Shuttleworthes, xiiij^d; Copthurste

hey, v^d; one pte of Cockshot oxgange, iiij^d; for Mr. Hadockes sometime his land, vj^s vj^d; for Brandwood his land, which Mr. Shuttleworthe did take of Mrs. Thorner, which ys not compounded for. [No amount.]

4 Julij 1602, Elizab: 44.—I delivered to Edward Sherburne to be accompted for, xxvij^l ij^s x^d ob. q. Receyved the laste of July, for vj mettes of duste, le mette, iiij^d, ij^s; v mettes of duste, xx^d; and for iiij mettes of seedes, le met vj^d, ij^s; v mettes of seedes and duste blended, ij^s iiij^d; iiij peckes of seedes, ix^d; for a gray nagge, iiij^l x^s.

4 Julij 1602, Elizab: 44.—A boocke of accomptes of the receyttes and disbursementes payd by Edward Sherburne for the use of Mr. Shuttleworthe esquire, towching his howse at Gawthroppe. Dychinge and boardinge of xij roudes of a dyche betwixt the more and that close that was boughte of James Tayler, le roudie iiij^d ob., ij^s vj^d; a bagbreed [? bread bag] viij^d; a quere of paper to be this boocke, iiij^d; iiij hundreth of dower neles of the lesser sort, le hundreth ij^s iiij^d, ix^s vij^d; a laborer, v days mowinge, xv^d; ij dozen of lasinges to mend the horse gear with, ij^d; a bulle in Clitherowe, liij^s iiij^d; Mr. John Bradell of the Portfeild, for fiftie-fower tymber trise, xxxiiij^l; for one draght oxie iiij^l ij^s iiij^d; spygotts and fawset and for wood spanes [prongs of a hay or dung fork] iiij^d; one q'ater of mvtton in Walle, xvij^d; thred to mend old shites [sheets] and other thinges, ij^d; a chise, x^d; ij dozen pewter sponnes, xx^d.

[August, 1602.] — The churche wardens of Padyam, for a galde layd for the reparinge of Walle churche, after halfe a fiftine, xx^d ob.; Padyam, a galde for the reparynge of Ribble brige, and for dightinge of harnice, iiij^s v^d q.; one hundreth of the lesser sort of nales for the out dowers, ij^s iiij^d; a laborer, vij days workinge at haye, le day ij^d ob., xvij^d; Padyam, one holle fityne for Ireland souldgiers, iiij^s v^d ob. q.; to Mr. John Watson of Walley, for one great tymber trey, xxij^s; viij duple yeardes and halfe of dighted wallstons, le yeard iiij^d, ij^s x^d; in Walley, halfe a motton for the howse use, ij^s vij^d; a wright, for iiij days and halfe workinge at the roffe over the litle turrete, and postinge tymber for a new barne,

le day iiij^d, xiiij^d; iiij yardes and halfe, and halfe a q'ater of green cloth to be John Watmoughe a gyrken, pre of brichies and a pre of stockinges, le yarde xxij^d, somme vj^s vij^d.

[September, 1602.] — Payd in Walley, for ayle and bread for theym that came with ther draghts to Mr. Braddells wood for tymber, x^s; payd in Walley, for ij q'aters of veyll, ij^s iiij^d, and for a pice of biffe to roeste, ij^s; the tailer, for makynge the boy Watmough clothes, girken, briche and stockinges, viij^d, and for thred, iiij^d; kandle russhes, iiij^d; ij pound of whyt kandles, x^d; a bultinge cloth, vij^d; ij huckes [reaping-hooks] to shere with, xvj^d; Russhe-ton wyffe, v days workinge at haye, x^d; a wright, vj days postinge tymber and workinge at a ptition over the paystrye [the place where pastry is made] ij^s; a laborer, v days sheringe, xv^d; iiij sickeles, ij^s; a fat cowe in Colne, iiij^l iiij^s.

[October, 1602.] — A wright, vj days laying gutters uppon the newe hall, ij^s; the plumbers, for iiij score pound of sawter, at vj^d, xl^s; thred to mend beddes and seckes [?sacking for the mattress] with, ij^d; a laborer, for sheringe the privie roudinge uppon his own chardge, and a headlaund in the Litle Holme at Brockfort, v^s; payd for my M^r tythe corne in Padyam, xliij^s vij^d; for mowinge and making the hae of v acarrs of medow at Thornes ground, le acar ij^s viij^d, xij^s viij^d; a wright, iiij days and halfe workinge at the starres [stairs] in the myddest of the hall, and makinge dowers and floweringe [doors and flooring] about the said starres, le day iiij^d, xiiij^d; the towne tolle of Padyam, vj^d; a smyth, for taking a ringbone [a callous substance growing in the hollow of the little pastern, above the coronet] of [off] the blacke mere, and for his paynes and salve to the same, ij^s.

[November, 1602.] — Payd Wyll'm Wood, for his chardges in goinge about the lead one night at Stopforthe [Stockport] and twise at Manchester ij^s vj^d; spente by a man that broughte it to Boulton, vj^d; for howse rome for yt, xvij^d; carige of lxix louds from the said howse to Padyam brige end, le loud v^d, xxviij^s ix^d; chardges of two men and fyve horses to Yorke, viz. at Harwood the firste nyghte, in horse meat, xx^d; there supps and drincke in

the morninge, xvjd; in horsemeat at Yorke one night, ij^s viij^d; there charges there, xx^d; horsemeat at Keighley, ij^s jd; to the oslers by the way goinge and cominge, iiij^d, in all, xiiij^s ix^d; spyce bought at Yorke: halfe a pound of pepp, xvij^d ob.; one pound of curwens, v^d ob.; one pound of grete resinges, vj^d; one pound prunes, iiij^d; a quarteron of a pound of anelseedes, iiij^d; a lanthorne, x^d; a lock and ij keyes for yt, xxj^d; a wright, vj days makinge dowers and the stare-head to the leades and swange borddes [? weather-boards] ij^s; clogging the boy Watmough a pr of showes, iiij^d; Mr. Backester for drawinge and engrossing the articles betwixt my M^r and Wyll'm and John Whythed, halfe of the charges, iiij^s; a wright, vj days working at the litle howse over the stares that goeth uppe to the leades &c., xviiiij^d; a laborer for vj days thressshinge, le day ob., iiij^d; the slater, for mossinge of the great barne at Heigh Whytteker, and the pker, uppon his owen chardges, wee getting the mosse, vij^s.

[December, 1602.] — A wright, fower days makinge the halle dower, xij^d; the smyth in Burneley, for one greate locke for the haldower [hall door] at Gawthorpe, iiij^s viij^d; payd in Clitherow for a rushemand cappe [a Richmond cap, perhaps so called from the Countess of Richmond, mother of Hen. VII.] for Watmough, xvij^d; halfe a yeard and halfe a q'ter of whyt [? clothe] to be hym a pre of stockings, xvij^d; iiij hundreth of smaller dower nayles for the garthen dower, vij^s vj^d; a glasure in Clitherow for vij fout of glasse for the windoe in the scullarye, whear the iren standeth, iiij^s vj^d; xx q'aters of colles for the howse use, x^s; a wright, vj dayes makinge dower laddes, [? lades, fasteners.] and flowarringe the chamber ov' the mylkehouse, xvij^d; table of iiij wrightes, ev'ie of theym iiij meeles, when they were in the wood (le meal a man ij^d) ij^s viij^d; xl pound of sawter for the spouttes, x^s; ij plumbers, the laste pte of there wayges for the worke of all the leades and spouttes belonginge to the newe hall at Gawthorpe, viij^l.

[January, 1602-3.] — Making dublet and briche and stockinges for Watmough, x^d, and thred, iiij^d; a wryght, vj days workinge at

the ptition wthin the hall dower, and floweringe wthin the dower, that dower that goeth into the dyning chamber, xvij^d.

[February, 1602-3.] — A wrighte, for iij days workinge at the ptition betwixt the hall dower and the butterye, xij^d; ij seves for dust and meall, xvj^d; ij great wiskettes for the howse use, ij^d; bothominge of a note rudley [? an oat riddle] j^d; a man, for his paynes in fynding a bottell that was loste in sommar when the[y] went to the wood, iij^d; Padyam, the oxegalde, xxj^d; in P'ston, for one barrell of heringe, xx^s; the smyth of Padyham, for showinge xxij oxen round, le oxen vij^d, xij^s x^d; iij peckes of barly malte, vj^s ix^d; vergrase, for to mend the foule in the oxen feytte, iij^d.

[March, 1602-3.] — To Henry Orrell, bellfounder of Wyggan, for smeltinge the lead ashes, xx^s; a wrighte, vj days workinge at the ptytion at the backe of the seatte in the pourche, and settinge upp the same, and for byndinge the ptition betwixt the pantre and the over buttery, ij^s; a smyth of Billington, for xliij days making of casementtes at Gawthorpe, as appeareth by a talye [tally] le day iiij^d, xiiij^s iiij^d; a locke and a key for the iren-howse dower, xij^d; tow men, that came with Henry Strette frō Barnedcastle, by my Mr appontemente, for trying the rever-sion of the plumbers ashes, v^s; Padyam, one holle fiftine for the quine, iiij^s v^d q.; a joner [joiner] iiij days working at the silinge [? sill or ceiling] in the window in the litle dyning chamber, xvj^d; to Mr. Sherburn of Litle Mytton, for xj tymber trise, vij^l; to Richard Craven, deputie receiv^r to Mr. Bradell, for the quines rent of Barbon, dewe at Mychelmes, xxx^s; gyven to a man with a lame hand, by my Mr appointm^t, x^s; v pound of rossen for the plumbers, x^d; in Whalley, for one salte fishe, ij^s; cockles, ij^d; dychinge xxvj roudes, and settinge yt with quickewood about the springe above Hughe Cockeshotts howse, le roud vij^d, xv^s ij^d; to the cowp, for makinge ij newe flasketts [washing-tubs, or clothes baskets] ij piggens [small wooden vessels, of staves] one newe bottell, and for gyrding other vessels, iij days and half (le day iiij^d) xiiij^d; ij thowsand of lat-nayles, ij^s; in Clitheroe, for iiij wantto-shafttes [? wain-shafts, or wanty, i.e. leather shafts] xj^d; ij pre

harowinge trase, xij^d; ij siffes or rudles for lyme, vij^d; ij new axes, ij^s vij^d; makinge a cuttinge axe, and stille to the same, iiij^d; ij pound of glewe for the joners, ix^d; for wefinge of viij yeardes of canves, lackinge halfe a q'ater, vij^d. [James I. succeeded to the throne on the 24th March, 1602-3.]

[April, 1603.] — To a joner, for vj days workinge at the jonyng in the dyning chamber (le day v^d) ij^s vj^d; a labour, vj days threshing (le day ij^d) xij^d; ij pouttes of ayle for my M^r, thone xiiij^d, thother x^d, ij^s; xxxvj loudes of lyme, for the feilde (le loud vj^d) xvij^s; for one poutte with ayle, xiiij^d; iiij yeardes of matthe, ij^d; one great poutte of ayle, xx^d; for dychinge, bearding [sticking bushes into the bank of a new-made hedge] and backinge of xv roudes of hegge betwixt the over end of Townehill bancke and Thornes feilde (le roud vj^d) vij^s vj^d; v bowstringes, for the howse use, iiij^d; ij louds of lyme, for the howse (le loud vij^d) xxj^d; two men, for dychinge the over springe at Whitteker, and settinge yt with quickewod and hedginge the same uppon ther owen chardges (le roud ix^d) xv^s; [ditto] for makinge of xxiiij roudes of hedge about the lower springe there (le roud j^d) ij^s; a joner, for workinge v days at the siling [cieling] in the dyninge chamber (le day v^d) ij^s j^d; to John Pettey, clarke of Whalley, for ij years wayges for Heighe Whitteker, at ij^d in year, iiij^d; one q'ate of tarre, to marke shippe with, iiij^d; to the tanner, for xx stoune of hear for the plasterers (le stoune iiij^d) vj^s viij^d; a wright, for iiij days makinge ij stone waynes (le day iiij^d) xvj^d; a joner, ij days workinge at portall in the dyninge chamber, xv^d; table of v wrights, everie one of them iii days in the wood felling liij tymber trise, bought of Mr. Bard (after ij^s viij^d a wicke for a man) vj^s viij^d.

[May, 1603.] — In Colne, for ij geld kyne to feyd, iiij^l viij^s viij^d; one backestoune, for the howse use, ij^s viij^d; for wodden vessells — one great bassen xij^d, tow lesser bassens vj^d; ij skilles [skile, an iron slice to skim grease off liquor; or skillet, a metal pot] xix^d; whyt thred, to sewe shittes with for the howse use, iiij^d; ij mettes of seed barlye, ix^s; nyne score and vij yeardes of borddes of a foot

dipe (le yeard *iiij^d*) *xlvi^s* *ix^d*; carrege of the said borddes from Sholley [Chorley] to Mr. Russhetons colle pitte, *v^s* *viiij^d*; the smyth, x days making casementes (le day *iiij^d*) *iijs* *iiij^d*; a playt locke, for the hymost tower dower, *ij^s*; for jemses [? jambs] to the said dower, *xviij^d*; for the lathe and barre *xij^d*, and for the ringe *iiij^d*; *iiij* q'aters of veyll, for the howse use, *iijs* *iiij^d*; to the tanner in Whalley, for *iiij* score stonne of hear to make plaster with (le stone *iiij^d*) *xx^s*; a wright, *iiij* days and a half cilvinge [? cleaving, splitting or riving] lattes for the ptitions (le day *iiij^d*) *xviiij^d*; a plasterer, for *vj* days latting the chamber in the syed of the gallery (le day *vd*) *ij^s* *vjd*; *xviiij* thowsand of small lat naylles (at *xviiij^d*) *xxvijs*; *ij* thowsand of the gretter sort of lat naylles (at *ij^s*) *iiij^s*; *iiij* hundreth of duble spykinges (at *xij^d*) *iijs*; *ij* hundreth of sin[g]le spykinges (at *vjd*) *xij^d*; half a thousand of kart cloute stumbles (at *iiij^d* the hundreth) *xx^d*; *xj* hundreth and halfe of horsshow naylles (at *vjd*) *v^s* *ix^d*; Padyam, a galde of one holle fiftinth, *iijs* *vd* q.; *ij* new showes to the kart horses when the[y] had bine at wood, *vjd*; *iiij* pound of pitch to pitche the casementes *xd*; the smyth, *v* days makinge casementes, *ij^s*; a wright, *vj* days clevinge lattes (at *vd* the day; and this ys the firste tyme that he had his wayges mended) *ii^s* *vjd*; *vj* mettes of seed barlye in Padyam (at *iijs* *iiij^d*) *xx^s*; a wright, *vj* days in the wood brekyng of tymber (le day *vd*) *ij^s* *vjd*; a wright, *vj* days framynge a ptition in the syed of the gallery (le day *iiij^d*) *ii^s*; to a playsterer, for *iiij* days and halfe lattinge the flowers and head and the ptitions in the hymoste roum (le day *vd*) *xviij^d* ob.; a laborer, *iiij* days helpinge to thresshe and other husbandry (le day *ij^d*) *viiij^d*.

[June, 1603.] — Padyam, for a galde of a fyfteenth, at *iiij^d* an oxgange, for the kinges subsidie graunted at the last plemente, *iijs* *vd* q.; a mason, *iiij* days and halfe settinge the chimly pyppes (le day *iiij^d* ob.) *xx^d* q.; plasterer, *iiij* days and halfe makinge plaster (le day *iiij^d*) *xiiij^d* ob.; a laborer, *iiij* days sa'vinge the masons (le day *ij^d*) *ix^d*; a laborer, *vj* days workinge husbandry, *xij^d*; a laborer, *vj* days bearing wayter for mortar, *vjd*; to Mr. Braddell, for one tree to be lattes, *vjs* *vjd*; a mason, *vj* days helpinge to sett the

chimny pyppes in hyemoste turete and the batlemente aboute the same (le day iiij^d ob.) ii^s iij^d; a wright, vj days helpinge to sawe and to ryve lattes (le day iiij^d) ij^s; for a heren [hair] roppe, to showe the oxen with, ii^s vj^d; one pound of hoppes, xvij^d; dryinge vj kilnefull of ottes and one kilnefull and halfe of barly malte (at ij^d) xv^d; cordes, to hange the great botteles in to the wood, iij^d; a sowe-gelder of Downam, for geldinge of iij sowe pigges, xij^d; a wright, iiij days flowarringe and sawinge tymber for the joners (le day v^d) xvij^d; a joner, v days workinge at the sylinge in the hall (le day iiij^d) xx^d; a plasterer, v days makege his mouldes, ij^s i^d; a laborer, v days sa'vinge the masons, when they were settinge upp the chimle pyppes and the batlement (le day ij^d) x^d. Sa'vent wayge, dewe xxiiijth June 1603:—Edward Sherburne [the steward] the quarter, xvj^s viij^d; Anthony Whythed do. xxx^s; Rd. Heworth, do. x^s; Ric. Foster, do. v^s; Wyll'm Birchol, do. vj^s viij^d; Ric. Wilson, iiij^s; George Hayh, master smyth, do. x^s; Elizabeth Russele [housekeeper] do. vj^s viij^d; Anne Shefelde, do. iiij^s; Frances Goodyear, do. iij^s iiij^d. [Seven male and three female servants.] In Burneley, two sythes, v^s iij^d; vj rakes, xij^d; for vargresse and saveron [verjuice, or verdigris, and saffron] for a medson for a noxe that was sicke, iiij^d; a plasterer, v days cuttinge his mouldes (le day v^d) ij^s j^d; a boltinge cloth in Colne, xij^d.

[The above is the last entry in the regular account of expenditure. Several blank leaves follow; and then, page 184, the last in the book, has various memoranda entered upon it, as follow:—] Mdm: the xxvjth of Auguste 1602, Ric. Wilkinson deliv'd to Elizabeth, to make iij pre of shittes for the workemen, of canves, of the tere of hemp [? the fibre after heckling] contayninge in mesure xxxiiij yeardes, to be iij pre of sheytts. — M^d: deliv'd to Elizabeth, the laste of February 1602, forth of a chiste that standes under my Mr. chamber windowe, v table napkins and one towell for the howse use. — Item, the same day and tyme, deliv'd to her xxviiij haspes or slippinges of line yearn, litle and moche [large and small] and v haspes or slippinges of canves yearne, litle and moche. All the said yearn is to be dighted by her. [Haspes, or slippings, are

the hanks or skeins of yarn, whether of canvas or linen.] M^d: deliv'd to Elizabeth, the xth of Marche 1602, one piece of canves to be sheytttes of hempe heurdes [or hards, the refuse that falls from the hemp in swingling; used for coarse fabrics] xlvij yeardes; and she mayd of yt fyve pre of sheytttes and one odde shitte. — M^d: that the xij of Anguste I deliv'd to Elizabeth one piece of canves of flaxe heurdes [of which hards a coarse harden was manufactured] contayninge in mesure fyftie yardes; and she mayd of hit v pre of sheytttes, viz. ix yeardes in the one pre and v yeardes in ij shirtes for Watmoughe [the cow-boy] and one remaynes in her handes.

[Here closes the fifth volume of these old accounts.]

STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

VOLUME VI.

JULY 7, 1604, to JUNE 30, 1605.

This is a long book with vellum back, containing 85 pages, and, like the last, chiefly occupied with payments to masons and wallers, wrights and joiners, slaters, plumbers and glaziers, and others for building materials, for the new hall at Gawthorpe. Such items are selected for printing as show the progress of the building, the prices of labour of various kinds at the period, or the prices of food, household matters, and other articles during the period.

RECEIPTS.

[1604.] — For iij stonne and xij pound of lead (le stone xiiij^d) iiij^s vj^d; a bulle hyde, xiiij^s iiij^d; of Ric: Bancrofte, showemaker, for iiij tanned hyedes and viij benddes [strong ox-leather, tanned with bark, malt, &c., and used for soles] iiij^l viij^s xiiij^d; for hayground sett, viz. the grace about the corne in the priveruddinge, ij^s; for one stonne of cowars wolle [coarse wool] of the laste yeres groth, vij^s vj^d; for one pigge, iiij^s; of a glasure, for vj stonne of lead, vij^s; for one incalfe heffer solde at May day, iiij^{li}; the last pte of Law: Fogges bound, xxxiiij^{li}; for the tyth of the demane of Heaton, payd by Mr. Anderton, xiiij^s iiij^d; of Mr. Nowell of Read, and his bound deliv'd, xx^{li}; xij shippe skines, xij^s; ij calfe skines, ij^s; for halfe a pecke of wheat, xv^d; of Ric: Bancrofte, for ground sett:

the litle marled earth and the procke [? parocke, park, or perhaps paddock] at the head of it, xxxj^s.

[1605.] — Of Henry Wilkenson, baylife of Forcet, for the halfe years rent of Forcet dewe at Martulmes, Cxxxj^{li} viij^s iiij^d; one pecke and halfe of wheat, iij^s ix^d; one pecke [ditto] ij^s vj^d; James Stonnes of Horwige, for the laste pte of his fyne, xliij^s iiij^d; of the tennents of Horwigg [Horwich] for the last pte of ther fyne for the land the[y] occupye of my M^r callete [called] Horwigge More [four tenants] every one of theym xij^s iiij^d, liij^s iiij^d; of Roger wyffe Wilson, for one aghendole of wheat vj^d ob.; of John Roe of the Crossebancke, for the laste years wolles at Gawthorppe, viij^{li} xv^s; one mette of seed ottes, xiiij^d; of John Starkey of Paydym, for a rent dew to Uthered Shuttleworthe, by Ric. Wilkinson of Collne, xl^s; Mr. Sherburne, of Mytton, for vj tymber trise growinge in the lower wood at Mytton, which said trise my M^r shold have had yf the said iiij^{li} had not bine payd agane the same day, iiij^{li}; one mett of wheat v^s; for one yeard of line cloth, xv^d; for one colt that was leme, about viij wickes old, ix^s; in Burneley, for fyve score and ix meat dishes, iij^s ij^d. Somme of all the recetes in this bocke, frome the vijth Julij 1604 to the firste of Julij 1605, 624^{li} 17^s ij^d qr.

PAYMENTS.

A boocke of accomptes of the paymentes and disbursementes payd by Edward Sherburn for the use of Law: Shuttleworth of Gawthroppe, Esquyre, towchinge his howse there, begynninge the vijth day of Julij 1604.

[July, 1604.] — A joner, vj days workinge at the sylinge in the dynyng chamber (le day vj^d) iiij^s; a plasterer, v days in the chamber ov the porch and cuttinge moldes (le day vj^d) ij^s vj^d; a laborer, vj days making mortar (le day iiij^d) xvij^d; for the table of vij wrights in the wood v days gettinge furth tymber (le man vj^d the day) xxiij^s vj^d; to a mayd that brought theym meat to the wood,

vj^d; Mr. Sherburne of Mytton, for one great trie, xvj^s; six score and seventine lov^d of lyme for plasteringe (le lov^d vij^d) iiij^{li} xix^s xj^d; vj lovdes of lyme for the myddinges at Coppethurste (le lov^d vj^d) iiij^s; a wright, vj days at the barne, ij^s; a smyth, iiij days and halfe in the smethe (le day vj^d) xxiij^d ob.; a joner, vj days at the gallery in the lower end of the hall (le day v^d) ij^s vj^d; a plasterer, vj days in the porche chamber (le day vj^d) iiij^s; a mower, iiij days mowhing (le day iiij^d) xij^d; a cutler in Whalley, for tynninge of xij barres for playt lockes, iiij^d; John Colthurste of the mylne, for v stonne of butter (le stonne ij^s viij^d) xiiij^s iiij^d; a ship skine to bothome a quision with [to bottom a cushion] iiij^d; halfe a veyll, iiij^s; a wright, vj days sawinge sparres for the great barne (le day iiij^d) xviiij^d; a fatt cowe in Clitherow, liij^s x^d; ij overlays for the load saddles, xx^d; a joner, ij days at the litle table in the litle dyninge chamber, viij^d; a haymaker, v days, x^d; a mower, iiij days, xvj^d.

[August, 1604.] — For sylinge both the syeds and the north end of the chamber next the dyninge chamber, xlix yards and quarter [at ij^s vj^d] and xviiij^d more, soe payd vj^{li} iiij^s; 2 wallers, for resynge of the walles round aboute the great barne one yard, vj score and fyve yards (at xiiij^d) vj^{li} v^s x^d; resinge both the gable ends from the square of the said howse to the height thereof, viz. v score and xvij yards (at xiiij^d the square yard) vj^{li} xvj^s vj^d; resing the iiij heads wthin the said barne, xiiij yards, xvj^s iiij^d; gettinge and dightinge of xxvj yeards of walle stonns that was lefte at the delfe at Rycliffe (le yeard vj^d) xiiij^s; a joner, vj days at the table in the litle dyninge chamber (le day iiij^d) ij^s; a well-sinker, vj days sinkinge the welle (le day vj^d) iiij^s; iiij score quarter of colles (le quarter vj^d) xl^s; in reward to the collyers, xij^d; a quarte of tarre for howse use, iiij^d; a joner, one day settinge up the table in the litle dyninge chamber, iiij^d; a laborer, vj days at the haye and puling the thatch of [off] the old barne (le day ij^d ob.) xv^d; the karter, his quarter wayges, x^s; Mr. Sherburnes bayle, for the rent of the tythe barne at Hulle, v^s; ij fatte oxen in P'ston, viij^{li} xij^d; one yonge bulle to keppe, lvj^s viij^d; tolle of hym, ij^d; xxxiiij yeards of dried bordes, to be dowars (le yeard v^d) xiiij^s ij^d; a plasterer, vj days lattinge in

the chamber nexte the dyninge chamber, and helping to wasshe [? whitewash] (le day v^d) ij^s vj^d; another, v days plasteringe and wasshing in the chambers on the soth syed, ij^s j^d; a sclater, one day rugginge [ridging] of the half of the greate barne, iij^d; for makeinge a greate heren roppe [a hair rope] to showe the oxen with, iij^d; gettinge and hewing xxx yeardes of rugginge stones for the great barne (le yeard vj^d) xviij^s vj^d; a bulle to kille, iij^{li}; a joner, v days setting upp the bedde in the hymoste chamber in the weste end (le day vj^d) ij^s vj^d; a laborer, one day thachinge the litle howse ovⁿ the welle, iij^d.

[September, 1604.] — A laborer, ij days sheringe, vj^d; a sadler, for viij reines for horse collers, of his owen lether (le pice vj^d ob.) iij^s iij^d; one cropp for a kart saddle, xviij^d; a quart of honny, xij^d; a wright, v days makeinge dowers for the barne, ij^s vj^d; payd by my Mr, at Mr. Baynester his intreatye, for the quyet avoydinge of Tho. Whyttaker from Copthurste, xl^s; a whillwright, iij days and halfe hewing of x gange of spoakes (le day iij^d) xiiij^d; a mason, v days hewing battelinge stonnes [stones for the battlement] and ashelars [in other entries called ppin (propping) ashlars] for the backe starres, ij^s j^d; a plasterer, vj days plasteringe in the turret chamber, iij^s; a seve to sefte lyme with, iij^d; xij lovds of lyme to laye in the myddinges at Copthurste (le lovd vj^d) vj^s; sheringe ij acars of ottes and barlye in the Churchell, vj^s viij^d; a payvar of Burneleye, for payvinge of xxvj roudes from the Grine Brogke [the green brook] to the stonne brige end, a yeard broad (le roud ij^d) allowinge xxj roud to the score, iij^s ij^d; from the mylne brige to the stonne brige, xxvj roudes a yearde and halfe broad, xxxix roud a yeard broad, and for ij roud and iij yeardes a yeard and halfe broad betwene the cawses, iij roud and vj yeards: all which cometh to iij score vj roud, yeard broad (le roud ij^d) xj^s; a man, v days plasteringe about the dyninge chamber dower and in the lower butterye, ij^s; a yeard of canves, to pannel a cart saddle with, x^d; one yeard iij q'ater of canves, to lyne the boy Shuttleworth his clothes with, xiiij^d; making of his dublet, iij^d, thred, j^d, and buttons, j^d; a joner, v days at the sylinge of the gallery in the hall,

and settinge one bedde in the mydle chamber, and for varnesinge other beddes, ij^s jd^d; in Blackeburne, for ij heffer stirkes, iiij^{li} vj^s vd^d.

[October, 1604.] — For payvinge iij rouds betwine the mylne brige and the fleme [a river, stream, or artificial trench for a drain] brige, vj^d; in Burneleye, for ij yeardes of fryze to the boye Shuttleworth a girken, ij^s ij^d; for one pre of showes for hym, xiiij^d; a backestonne for the howse, xviiij^d; a wright, vj days at the oxe-howse in the great barne, iiij^s; a laborer, vj days settinge of willowes by the wayter syed, and other thinges (le day 1^d ob.) ix^d; ux^r Edmund Robinson, for makinge my M^r tow shirttes, iiij^d, and thred, ij^d; [two men] sylinge of the litle roome or wthdrawinge plase betwine the dyninge chamber and the hall, uppon ther owen chardges, the said rome contayninge in mesure xxxiiij yeardes and a halfe, and the portall vj yeardes, all which cometh to xl yeardes and a halfe (le yeard xv^d) 1^s viij^d; a plumber, mendinge of the leads, ij^s iiij^d; tow fatt oxen in Clitherowe, vj^l ij^s iiij^d; a pound of glewe for the joners, ij^d; a man, iiij days plasteringe in that chamber wher Ivaby lay, and the litle chamber at the starre foot, xx^d; a glasure, for cuttinge the towe panes of glasse over the back starre dower, and for glasinge of a loope holle, and for mendinge the windowes in dyvers plases, ij^s; a cowp for ij days mendinge of old vessells and clivinge of cowp tymber, viij^d; a sclater, for sclatinge the greate barne uppon his owen chardges, viz. for sclatinge of xvj roodes and a halfe at ix^s the rood, vij^{li} viij^s vj^d.

[November, 1604.] — A smith, for showinge xxij oxen round, (le oxe viij^d) xiiij^s viij^d; for gettinge threttie scores nyne yeards of slate for the great barne (le yeard iiij^d) x^l iii^s; a q[']ater of line cloth to be my M^r shirttes (le yeard xvij^d) xxxj^s vj^d; a galde for the reparynge of Whalley church (at ij^d the oxegange) ij^s iiij^d; the rent of the tyth of Much Hulle, dew to my lord of Derby, at Mychilmes, vj^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d; leading of the tyth corne and grayne of Hulle, 1^s; makinge vj score mettes of tyth barlye of Houlle into malte, and carrege of xx mettes to Tyngreve, x^s — iiij^l; thresshinge

v peckes of wheat, vj^d; dryinge, breakinge, and swynglinge of the tyth hemppe and flaxe at Hulle this year and the laste, vij^s vj^d; the payver of Burneley, for payving about the great barne and the grouppe [a pen for cattle: it also denotes the place in a stable where the cows and horses dung] in the lower oxen howse (le day iiij^d ob.) iiij^s iiij^d; to James Shuttleworth, disshe-thrower, xij days felling, cutting, and hewing of disshes, bassenes, and chese fattes (le day iiij^d) iiij^s; to his man, xiiij days throwinge disshes and bassenes, iiij^s viij^d; a joner, vj days makinge dowers and louppe holles, ij^s; to Ric: Creaven, deputie receiver to Mr. Braddell, for the kinges m^{ates} rent of Barbon, dew at Mychilmes last, xxx^s, and for acquitence, iiij^d; a wright, vj days at the lofte over the oxen, ij^s.

[December, 1604.] — For ij pound of varnes for the beddes, ij^s viij^d; cargege of the lyvere cloth frome London to Boulton, iiij^s iiij^d; to the disshe-thrower, ix days throwing disshes and bassenes (le day iiij^d) iiij^s; to his man, xvij days at the same, v^s viij^d; in Clitheroe, ij pottes of honny for the howse, ij^s vj^d; payving the over oxenhowse, vj^d; spyce for the howse, viz. one pound of pepp, ij^s iiij^d; one pound of great resinges, vj^d; one pound of curwaynes, vj^d; one pound of prunes, iiij^d; half a pound of anelsiedes, vj^d; and for savoron [saffron] ij^d; in Hallyfax, for one pound of pitche for the smith, iiij^d; xiiij peckes of [leather] petches to be syes [size] for the plasterers (le pecke iiij^d) iiij^s iiij^d; a laborer, iiij days helpinge to bend oxe bowes, ix^d; a mason, iiij days squaringe flags for the new keching flower, ix^d; iiij drinkinge glasses, vj^d; a dylker disshe [? delk, a hollow, for holding gravy; or, of Delft ware] jd.

[January, 1604-5.] — For iiij pound of hoppes for the howse, ij^s iiij^d; one yeard and q^{ater} of canves, to be the boye Whithead a shirtte, viij^d; a wright, vj days brekinge the ij great asshes into whille tymber, xvij^d; a new pecke to mesure corne with, ix^d; for bothominge vj old cussions, and for makinge the boy Whithed a pre of briche, v^d; a joner, vj days helpinge to hing [hang] dowers, ij^s; ij dozen of souppe for the howse use, xvj bawles [balls of soap]

to the dozen, ij^s; Padyam, the last pte of a fifteenth granted vnto our late so^vaigne Ladye Quene Elizabeth, and half a fifteenth for the ox gald, v^s iij^d; the towne tolle of Padyam, dew at Martilmes, vij^d; corddes for ij beddes, ij^s; a wright, vj days hewinge plow bemes and postinge tymber for bordes, xvij^d; drinke for iij men in Mytton wood, one day, fellinge and cuttinge of one great ashe, iij^d.

[February, 1604-5.] — A wright, v days at the ptycyon in the kichinge, xx^d; [two men] dychinge, settinge with quickewood, and hedginge of a leaven [eleven] rooddes of new dyche betwine the wood and the horse coppie (le rood viij^d ob.) vij^s ix^d ob.; one barell of hearinges in P'ston, for the howse, xxvj^s iij^d; xxxiiij yeardes of hear cloth for the kilne to dry on (le yeard xij^d) savinge xij^d at all, xxxiiij^s; ij days mackinge of wisketts, iij^d.

[March, 1604-5.] — To Mr. James Whitteker of Clitheroe, for his rent of Henthorne, dewe at Candlemas laste, vj^s viij^d; to the dish-thrower, ij days makinge of a chere [chair] xij^d; towe mettes of sowinge pesen, iij^s x^d; halfe a pecke of mvssles and cockles, xij^d; fresh fishe, vj^d; one salte fishe, xvij^d; Mr. Sherburne, of Litle Mytton, for xlvij tymber trese in the lower wood wthin the demane of Mytton, xxj^{li}; a mason, vj days dightinge stonnes for the kechinge chimley, ij^s iij^d; one potte ayle, xv^d; one bottell of aquivita, iij^d; a joner, vj days tryeinge of tymber for the great table in the dyninge chamber, beginninge to worke my M^r armes in to stonne (le day vj^d) iij^s; a joner, v days at the table in the inner rome, ij^s j^d; ij sheres to plow with, iij^s viij^d; one tewe iren [? a holding-iron] for the smyth, ij^s iij^d; tow hundreth weaght of iren for the howse use, xxxvij^s; in Clitheroe, for ij calfskines to be the boyes ether of theym one pre of briches, ij^s viij^d; one shippe skyne to be the boye Whythead a dublet, viij^d; one pre of stockinges and one pre of showes to the boye Shuttleworth, ij^s; iij yeardes and a halfe of canves to lyne the said dublet and hose (at vj^d) xxj^d; thred, iij^d, and makinge, viij^d; a mason, iij days and a halfe hewinge stonnes at Gawthorppe, and one day gettinge fyre stonne uppon Padyam More, uppon his owen chardges (le that day ix^d) to meat and

wayge other days iiij^d ob., ij^s iiij^d; a joner, iij days cuttinge the armes in stonne, xvij^d; another, iij days at the coupbord in the litle rome, and for makinge of one forme there (le day iiij^d ob.) xx^d; in Blackburne, for one skine of pchemente for my M^r use, and for one pice to be a coveringe for a boocke, vj^d; ij standes of ayll, ij^s viij^d.

[April, 1605.] — Half a veyll in Whalley, v^s iiij^d; the sadler of Whalley, for mendinge my M^r ryedinge sadles, for iij new gerthes for my M^r vj^d, iij pound of dier [deer] hear for my M^r sadle vj^d, blacke lether and whyt for the horse gear iiij^s, thred, nayles and workemanshippe xviii^d, v^s vj^d; a joner, iij days and halfe at the drawinge table (le day iiij^d ob.) xj^d ob. qr.; Ric: Crocke of Northewod, his halfe yeares rent of one pcell of grounde called Crocklewood, nexte to Whitteker wood, xx^s; Ric: Hamson wyffe, for one stand of alle for my M^r, ij^s, and for one bottell and halfe of aquivetey [aquavitæ, a cordial water] vj^d; a waller, vj days laying the flower in the newe kechinge, ij^s iiij^d; a wright, iij days and halfe makinge dowers in the kechinge, and a great yeat for the horse coppey [coppice] ij^s iiij^d; ij days cutting the armes in the stonne, xj^d; one quarte of tarre in Burneley to marke lambes, iiij^d; a waller, vj days hewing of ppine assheler for the ptic'on in the kechinge, and settinge the same, ij^s iiij^d; a joner, vj days workinge at the armes in the stonne ov̄ the hall dower, iiij^s; Mr. Backester, for drawinge and in grossinge the articles betwene my M^r and Wyll'm Whythed, for the wallinge of the stable, xij^d.

[May, 1605.] — For ij draught oxen in Colne, viij^l xj^s; a mason, iij days hewing of fynyalls for the starres in the hall dower, xx^d; a laborer, v days helpinge to fee [fey, to dress or cleanse] the meddowes at Gawthorppe, x^d; xxj lood of worthing [manure of dung] for barlye in the Church hill, v^s; xv loodes of worthinge, with good store of lyme in yt, v^s; weavinge of xx yeardes of canves that was of the hemp that came from Hulle [Hoole] this year, xvij^d; a wright, for axelinge a cart that brake by the waye when we wente for bricke, iiij^d; a plasterer, iij days latting in the dehowse [dairy] and in the larder, xx^d; one fatt veyll, vj^s; the table of v wrightes

in the wod one week felling of iiij score and viij trise (1e man iij^s) xv^s; [two men] ether of them one day gettinge of fyre stoness upon the more, uppon ther owen chardges, xij^d; the churchwarden, for a yalde of one fiftenthe and a halfe for Whalle church, ij^s iiij^d; a wright, iiij days bydinge boses [? bending ox-bows] in the new barne, ij^s; wefinge of xvj yeardes and halfe of lyne cloth that was mayd of the tythe flaxe of Hulle this last yeare (1e yeard ij^d) ij^s viij^d; to my sister Barton, for sex hundreth of bricke, vj^s; one gange of spokes, iij^s; one pound of stille for the howse, iij^d; ij yeardes and halfe of canves to mend sackes with, xv^d.

[June, 1605.] — A plasterer, vj days lattinge in the vnder dey-howse [dairy] and the milke-howse (1e day v^d) ij^s vj^d; ij tymber trise, xvij^s vj^d; payd in Whalley for a boocke called a naxsedence [an Accidence] for the boy Shuttleworth iiij^d; the clarke of Whalley, for his clarke wayghe of Heigh Whittaker, dew at Easter laste, ij^d; for wevinge of xxij yeardes of canves, xxiij^d; the payver of Burneley, for payvinge of vij score and xiiij roodes, viz. frome the yeat at the lower end of Cowden mere to the crose a this syed James Blencorstes (the rood ij^d) xxj rood to the score, xxiiij^s; ij dozen and ix wood spones for the howse use v^d; at Hallyfaxe, for xx score yeardes of inche thicke bordes (1e yeard ij^d) [now 3d. a foot] and ij^s vj^d more at all, and ij thowsand of plasteringe lattes, xl^s, spent the same tyme, iiij^d, soe in all, vij^{li} ij^s x^d; a joner, vj days mendinge the table in the litle dyninge chamber, and settinge uppe old beddes, ij^s vj^d; ij skilles for the howse, ij^s; six rakes, xij^d; a backestone, ij^s viij^d; for thexchange of a nold chafinge dishe and a nold broken cavle [coal] stricke for a newe chafinge dishe, xiiij^d.

[Page 85, the last in the book, contains some special entries.]

8 Oct. 1604. Payd to Marget Nutter at dyvers times, to by her apparell with, v^l vij^s. Summa totalis of all the paymentes in this boocke from the vijth of Julij 1604 to the firste of Julij 1605, 485^{li} v^s j^d.

Ultimo die Junij, Año R. R. Jac. 8º.

Yº receytes of the whole year in this boke are.....624^l 17^s ij^d q.

Yº paymentes of the whole year in this boke are...485^l 5^s j^d

And the remayner thereof, to be sett in the new

boke, are139^l 12^s j^d q.

[Then follows the formal acknowledgment, signed] p me, Laur: Shuttleworthe and Edward Sherburn. [Beneath, some one has written, perhaps with a view to prevent three blank pages beyond from being used, "Finis."]

STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

VOLUME VII.

JULY 1, 1605, TO JUNE 30, 1606.

This is a very similar volume to the last, containing the receipts and disbursements of one year in 92 pages. Most of the payments relate to the building, fitting, and furnishing of the new hall of Gawthorpe; and the difficulty in selection is to avoid iteration. A portion of the top of every leaf has been discoloured by damp or some liquid, and the writing there is quite effaced. Pages 1 and 2 contain various memoranda, amongst others the following:—

9^o Au'ste, 1605. A note of suche [? lands] in Paydyam belonging [to my Mr Laur: Shuttleworth Esq. of] Gawthorpe. Imp^mis xx oxganges at Heigh Whittaker whereof one and a halfe the tenentes Northwood hath in occupaytion. It'm, half an oxgange at Copthurste. Towe oxganges, layt Lister landes. One oxgange and a halfe, layt Banister landes, whereof Hugh Roe and John Roe hath one oxgang betixte them in occupaytion. Tow oxganges, layt Willasall landes. Tow oxganges, layt Hadocke's landes. One oxgange, layt Cockeshot landes. Halfe an oxgange, layt Robinson landes. Fyve acar in Dubkar, layt of Marshalls oxgange. All which said oxganges were galded and payd the day and year above said towards the bildinge of the scollhowse and the new smethe at the weste end of Padyam, and layd or galded at x^s the oxgange.

Toftes in Paydyam belonge to me:— Imp^mis Bond Yeard, now

wthot a howse, j; in Whippe Crofte, one; Bowreld Yeard, which Denby hath, j; one tofte which Lawrence Socke hath, j; [total] 4. The rest of the toftes in Padyam:— Bridgend, j; Gyles Cockeshot, j; Nycholas Hancocke, j; Hughe Halsted, j; Henry Wilkenson, j; Ric: Hargreves, j; Chamber of the Hill, j; John Whitteker, j; Ric: Wilkenson, j; thakar of the chapell, j; Fartell, j; Birtwisle Crofte, j; Barnerd Parker, j; Edm'd Whythead, j; P'iste [? Priest] Chamber, j; Black Hall, j; Bark Howse, j; s'ma tot: 22. All these were deliv'd to me by Hughe Roe, Wyll'm Houghton, and Henry Hee of No'thwood.

M'd:— That the xixth of June 1607 I receivid frome Moch Houll in syling tymber three hundrith fyve score and seven pvnchiones [punchion, a joist, or upright piece of stout timber in a wooden partition] and fyve hundreth three score and nyne panell bordes, that came furth of Ireland, and bought of Richard Stonnes, viz. ix hundreth lvj pices in all. Item the vijth of Auguste 1607, more received of the said tymber, viz. lxxj paynell bordes, and in montence [montenance, amount] viij score and xix. Soe all the said tymber is come from Holle.

RECEIPTS.

[1605.] — Sold one pecke wheat, ij^s vj^d; one mette wheat, v^s; xiiij seves of the tyth ottes of Hulle (1e seve x^s viij^d) vj^{li} xvij^s viij^d; xix wickes grace of tow kyne in Whitteker wood (at vj^d the cowe a wicke) xix^s.

[1606] — For xj meat dishes iiij^d; a pigge, iiij^s viij^d; for the tythe corne rente of the demane of Heaton, dew at Easter, xiiij^s iiij^d; the halfe yeares rente of Forcet, dewe at Martelmas laste, Cxxxj^{li} xix^d; of Edward Sherburn [the steward himself] for lether to be hym a pre of stiropethers, vj^d; of Cuthberte Hesketh Esq. in pte payment for the demayne of Inskipp xiiij^{li} ix^s; of ditto, for Clithero mylne xxv^s; in Padyam fare, for ij runt heffers [of *Rund*, Belg., an ox, i.e. small, and hence probably of Scotch or Welsh breed] iiij^{li} xj^s vj^d; of Robert Thornber, smyth, of Burneley,

for one pre of old ballyes [bellows] for the smyth, vj^s; for one incalf heffer, ij years old, liij^s; for one souckinge pigge, ij^s viij^d; for the last yeare woole at Gawthorppe, ix^{li} ix^s.

Wheat sold from 18 Auguste 1605 to the 15 Aprill 1606. One mette, v^s iiiij^d; one pecke, ij^s viij^d; iiiij mettes of meall, x^s. [A wright takes part payment in wheat for work done, but the entry is here and there obliterated.] The said Henry ys to have for the taking downe of the old barne at Whytteker and for bynding, rearinge, sparring, lattinge, and making of iiiij dowers in the said barne, vj^{li}. [At page 13 is "a note of all the oxe hyed and cow hyed that were delivered to the tanner to be tanned in 1605." The first is the hide of "one branded oxe, killed, that was bought in winter." Page 15 is a list of the "Ottemeall mayd in the year 1605." Some is kiln-dried for malt; some is ground into meal; and of the rest is made "cut grottes," i.e. oats hulled or coarsely ground. Next is the "Barly mayd into malte at Gawthorppe in the year 1605." The quantity from the 20th January to the 7th June was "vj scor mettes," or 120 bushels, if met has here the ordinary signification; but it seems to have sometimes been used in these accounts as equivalent to two pecks only, or half a bushel, and in that case this half year's supply of barley malt would be 60 bushels.]

PAYMENTS.

[July, 1605.]—To a whillewright, for one pre of cart wheylls of his owen stuffe, xvj^s; ij mettes of seed barlye, v^s; for pavinge iij score and ix rood from the Denebrokefotte vnto the yeatt at the west end of Padyam (1e rood ij^d and xxj rood to the score) xj^s; weavinge xix yeardes of canves that was of the teare of hempe that came from Hulle laste year (1e yeard j^d qr.) [total obliterated]; payd in Yorke, for one tonne of iren of flat barres, xij^{li}; vij hundredth and a halfe of square barres for windowes, and for chimbls in the keching and cowhowse, iiiij^{li} xj^s vj^d; for bendinge of the said iren, and portage, xx^d; soe in all, xvj^l xij^s x^d; the chardges

of viij horses and iij men from Gawthorpe to Yorke, and from Yorke home, in horsemeat ix^s, in men ix^s iij^d — in all xvij^s iij^d; a laborer, ij days thatchinge uppon the barne at the brocke fot, viij^d; a joner, vj days settinge uppe the great bedde and other beddes, ij^s vj^d; a wright, v days at the stable roffe, ij^s vj^d; a joner, vj days settinge uppe old beddes and old cvpbordes, ij^s vj^d; u^x Edm^d Robinson, for makinge my M^r ij shirtes, and thred, vj^d; viij chickenes, xvj^d; ij peniworth of sapheron [saffron] and for sugar iijj^d, vj^d.

[August, 1605.] — A joner, vj days for workinge at the creste about the halle, and layinge of bordes in the windowes (le v^d) ij^s vj^d; a haymaker, vj days at the hay, xij^d; one lood of salte, xij^d; viij pound iij q[']aterons of hoppes (le pound vj^d) v^s j^d; carten sylinge tymber bought in Irland and layd in the tyth barne at Much Hulle, iijj^{li} xj^s iijj^d; carrige from the boutte [the boat, or vessel from Ireland] to the tythe barne in Hulle, xvj^d; payd towerdes the buildinge of the Sculle howse and the new smethe of the Crosse hill in Paydyam, viz. for xvj oxganges and fyve acars (le oxgange x^s) and for iijj toftes being iij tymes layd after iijj^d ob. the tofte) all which cometh to viijj^{li} vij^s; for the exchange of Jak nag for a yonge mere of iijj years old, xvij^s; cordes to corde vj beddes with, vj^s x^d; ij pound of varnes for beddes, iij^s; to Mr. Asheton, pson of Mydleton, for sawinge ond cuttinge of the tree that Sir R. Asheton of Mydleton did gyve my M^r, viz. into iijj roodes of sylinge bordes and rayles, xxvij^s; expenses of [three men] that fetched the said tymber, iij^s iijj^d; showinge of xxij oxen at Gawthorpe round (le oxe viij^d) xiiij^s viij^d; a plasterer, v days ponnting [pointing] the west syed of the turret wall, ij^s j^d; aquivita for my M^r, vj^d; mowing and getting of heay by great [i.e. by contract, and without supplying meals] vj acars of meddow in Thornes ground (le acar iij^s) xvij^s; iij pound of whyt candles, xv^d; to the tenents of Horwige for ther expenses for the karyege of xlvj lvdds of the tythe barly at Hulle from Hulle to Gawthorpe, viz. v score and fifteen mettes, xv^s iijj^d; pavinge xlv roud, yard brod, from the end of the cause a this syed Robinson his howse to the yeat at the

weste end of Paydyam, viz. xxj roud to the score, vij^s ij^d; to a power man, for edginge of vj old scutles, vj^d; a joner, iiij days at the cubbords in the dyning chambers, ij^s.

[September, 1605.] — A joner, iiij days and halfe, begynninge of the skreine in the hall, (le day vj^d) ij^s ij^d; a laborer, vj days shearinge and holdinge the plow, xvij^d; one stand of ale for my Mr xij^d; ix pound of hoppes for the howse, v^s ij^d; a fisher, for freshe fishe, vj^d; a show to the whyt nag by the waye, ij^d; a cowp, ix days and a halfe makinge a brewinge tub and mendinge of old barreles (le day iiij^d) ij^s ij^d; a waller, one day wallinge uppe the dower in the head of the hall, and pullinge down another dower o^v the dyninge chamber dower that goeth to the garthen, iiij^d; a laborer, v days helpinge to mowe corne, xv^d; a fisher, for one pice of sea fishe, iiij^d; wheat bread for the howse use, ij^d. [Fourteen successive entries relate to the wages of servants. It would be tedious to print them at length. It appears that there were ten male servants, including Edward Sherburn, steward, a bailiff, farming men, labourers, and a carter; and their aggregate wages for a quarter were £3 18s. 4d. There were four female servants, including a housekeeper, and their aggregate wages for a quarter were 17s. 6d. The fourteen servants received £4 15s. 10d. for a quarter's wages, or £19 3s. 4d. yearly.]

[October, 1605.] — Fyve score q'ater of colles for the howse (le q'ater vj^s) and gyven to the collyers for ther paynes xij^d, soe in all, lj^s; xlj loodes of lyme for the meddowes and mydinges at Copthurst (le lood vj^d) xx^s vj^d; in Burneley, for ij mealle seves and one grout rudley [riddle] ij^s; ij skilles, xxiij^d; a wright, iiij days byndinge the boses [binding or bending the ox-bows] for the kyne in the new barne, ij^s; iiij fiftines in Paydyam, — viz. one for the power of Manchester, being visited with sickenes; ij fiftines towarde the repairing and fynishinge of the scol-howse and smethe in Paydyam; and j fiftine towarde Mr. Backester, for kepinge of the chowther boocke [? chalder book, the quantity of coals got in Padiham] and other chardges to the constable; beinge xvj ox-ganges (at xij^d) and v acars in Dubcar iiij^d, towne tolle vj^d, and for

iiij toftes (at ij^d ob.) in all xvijs viij^d; to the pinder of Padyam, for xvj oxgang (at iiij^d) vs iiij^d; ij loves of wheat bread for the howse use, ij^d; two wallers, for wallinge of pte of the stable walles at Gawthorppe, mesured to xlj square yeards of walles, windowes, dowers and louppholles (at x^d the yeard) xxxiiij^{li} iij^s iiij^d; for xv steppstonnes for the starres of the said stable (vij^d the steppe) viij^s ix^d; ix long steppestonnes for the starres (at ix^d) viij^s iij^d; v lightes in ij windowes, iiij^s vj^d; and x^s more that was pmesed ov x^d the yeard, soe payd xxxv^{li} xiiij^s x^d; a laborer, for gettinge mosse for the great barne and the newe stable, uppon his owen chardges, x^s viij^d (and he must have ij^s viij^d more when the stable ys covered); a wright, iiij days workinge at the litle rome ov the boeyler, ij^s; a plasterer, v days workinge ov head in the halle, ij^s vj^d; to a fisher, for one thornebage [thornback] vj^d; freshe fishe, iij^d; to John Nutter of Habergham Eaves, for one gray or griseled mere, which shalbe iij yeares old at May day nexte, v^{li}; xvj wood spones, ij^d; Mr. Braddell, for one saplinge tymber tree, which his men said was falne [fallen or felled] by Henry Mylner, and not payd for when hit was taken away, x^s; a wright, vj days at the litle howse at the head of the garthen stares, iij^s; a new sheth for my M^r daggar, and for a new bodkine, vj^d; gyven in reward to a mayd that Henry Sagar brought to Gawthorppe by my M^r appointment, xij^d; one newmylke chise for my M^r, xj^d; one quere of wrytinge pap, iiij^d.

[November, 1605.] — A new brydle, brest plate and crop for my M^r ix^s; in Skipton, for iij fat oxen, viz. one reed oxo iiij^{li} v^s, one browne oxo iij^{li} xij^s, and one black oxo iij^{li} iiij^s vj^d; tolle, vj^d; for grase of the said oxen at the Barrow fourd, vij^d; and for the chardges of Wyll'm Wood and myselfe and our horses one night, iij^s iiij^d; in all, xj^{li} v^s xj^d; ij quartes of honny, ij^s viij^d; gyven to John Dugdell of Clitheroe, by my M^r appointment, to by Denby clothes with, v^s; xv pound of hoppes (le pound vij^d ob.) ix^s iiij^d; a plasterer, viij days and halfe whytting [whitewashing] of the dyning chamber roffe (le day vj^d) iiij^s iij^d; a joner, one day and half cordinge the beddes and helpinge to shifte the beddinge, vj^d;

a waller, ix days settinge the chimly in the kechinge and the hall (le day iiij^d) iij^s; to Mr. Nowell of Read, for vij asshes for whille tymber (le pice x^s) iiij^{li} x^s; and for iij saplinges (le pice xvij^s) lj^s; in all, vij^{li} xij^d; at Brodhead, for viij lood of colles for the smethe, viij^d; fyve drinkinge glasses, ix^d; a wright, vj days at the cowhowses in the new barne, ij^s; a waller, vj days makinge the backes of the chimlys in the halle and dyninge chamber and setting the irens [? reredos and dogs] in the same, xvij^d; one thornbage and fyve fokes, vj^d; the payver, iij days payvinge both the cowhowses in the new barne, xij^d; a galde for the repayringe of Paydyam churche in 1603, xxvj^s ix^d; a waller, iiij days fillinge the holles aboute the endes of the somer trisle [somers are rails; the railed tressel or rack] in the cowhowse, xij^d; xxj yeards and a q'ater of sackecloth to be v sakes for corne (le yeard x^d) xvij^s viij^d [so that a cornsack took 4½ yards of sackcloth to make it, costing over 3s. 6d.]

[December, 1605.] — Tow wallers, ether of theym tow days wallinge about the boyler in the new kechinge (ether le day iij^d) xij^d; Mr. Nowell of Read for xvij saplinge triese, xiiij^{li}, and for one ashe tree, x^s; spyce for the howse use: one pound of great raysons, vij^d; one pound of corwayns, vij^d; one pound of prvnes, iiij^d; halfe a pound of aunellses [anise-seeds] iiij^d; saveron, ij^d; sugar and cloves, vj^d; in all, ij^s vj^d; iij yeardes of canves to be the boy Whythead ij shirtes (le yeard vij^d) xxj^d; one yeard and q'ater of canves to mend sakes with, ix^d; a sclater, iij days mendinge of the old sclat at Gawthorppe, Whitteker, and in the towne, ix^d; a waller, vj days heavinge the sinkeston in the deye howse [dairy] and fitting the same xvij^d; a matte [? mattress or quilt] to the great bedde in the chamber next the dyninge chamber, xiiij^d; one stone trouge for the swyne to eat in, viij^d; makinge v sakes for the howse use, vj^d, and thred iij^d; one breste of veyll when Mr. Cuthberte Hesketh was hear, ix^d; a wright, ij days helpinge to remove the brewingge vessells furth of the fur[ther] kechinge in to the deay howse, viij^d; payd by John Shutleworth for a pre of showes for his brother, xvj^d; ij lod of colles fetched at Broadhead for the smithey,

ij^d; to a smyth and horse liche in Burneley, for cuttinge and dightinge of the black mere backe dyvers tymes, xij^d.

[January, 1605-6.] — To Mr. Nowell of Read, for xxj saplinges, xiiij^{li}; Padyam, half a fiftene for the oxen mony, layd at 1^d ob. the oxgang, xxj^d ob.; drying, brakinge and swinglinge of the tythe hemppe and flaxe at Hulle this year, ix^s; iij lode of turffe for the same (at v^d) xv^d; in Burneley, for halfe a mutton agaynst the oomysyon, iij^s; one stonne troughe for the swyne to eatte in, viij^d; one stonne of butter in Padyam market, iij^s viij^d; one pre of taw carddes [cards for dressing hemp] vij^d; a wright, vj days at the loft ovⁿ the oxen [hayloft over the ox-stall] in the barne, ij^s; a laborer, v days dychinge and settinge of quickewood in the newe dyche at the head of the garthen (1e day ij^d ob.) xij^d ob.; a show-maker, for makinge of vij pre of yeardinge mettense [garden mittens] and mendinge old myttense, xij^d, and for hemppe to the same, ij^d — xiiij^d; a power man, for iij dowsen of wood sponnes, v^d; Mr. Nowell of Read, for xxviij saplinges, growinge in his wood at Read, xx^{li}.

[February, 1605-6.] — For a pre of stockinges or hose [for] Bill Whythead, vj^d; a joner, ij days coveringe the seatts in the new hall, x^d; a laborer, ij days stubbinge of asshe in the springe, and settinge theym agayne, vj^d; ij plow shares, iiij^s iiij^d.

[March, 1605-6.] — Halfe a barell of hearinges in P'ston, x^s vj^d; one maze [mease or mese, a measure of 500 herrings] x^s; one pecke of patches, iiij^d; one calfe skine to be lasinge for the horse gere, xiiij^d; iiij helterse to harow with, viij^d; one salte salmond for the howse, iij^s iiij^d; one salte fishe, xx^d; in the market, for one mett of malte, iiij^s iiij^d; a joner, vj days at the seattes, and settinge uppe one bedd in the chamber next my M^r chamber, and cordinge of tow beddes, ij^s vj^d; to the sadler of Whalley, for whyt leather to be necbandes and lasinge for the horse gear, iij^s; for makinge iiij new horscollers, one ovley, panelinge one loud-sadle, new, and for mendinge of all the barke holmes [hames, pieces of wood on the horse collar to fasten the traces to] xvj^d, in all, iiij^s vj^d; a joner, vj days at the long table in the head of the halle,

ij^s vj^d; ij calfe skines to be the boeys ether a pre of briche, iij^s; iij shippe skines to be theym ether a dublet, ij^s; iij yeardes of canves to lyne theym with, xxiij^d ob.; for makinge of theym, xij^d; a lood of grottes bought in P'ston and sent to W^{ch}furth, x^s viij^d; for stuffe to be incke, iij^d.

[April, 1606.] — A laborer, for fehinge [cleaning, dressing] of the ground worke of the barne at Copthurste, ij^s viij^d; a whillewright, for makinge ij new plowes, xvij^d; mendinge ij old plowes, vj^d; breakinge of ij great asshes into iijj gange of fellex [gang, a set, of felks, fellies, or felloes, forming the outer rim of a wheel] iijj axeltres, and x moldbreads [moldboards, the projecting sides of the plough] xvj^d; makinge ij pre of new whilles, iijj^s viij^d; a smyth and horseliche, for lettinge the baye nage that came from W^{ch}furth bloud and gyvinge hym a drincke, xij^d; ij oynces of onyonseedes for the garthen, vj^d; in Paydyam, iij dozen of buttones for the boyes clothes, ij^d; one dozen of lether poundes for the said boeys, ij^d; in Burneley, one pre of shoves for the boy Bill [Whythead] xvij^d; for the dyners of Wyll'm Wood and my selfe at Bury fare xij^d, and for horsemeat iijj^d.

[May, 1606.] — To Thomas Bayley of Hallyfax, for one thousand of stonne lattes for the new stable (le hvndreth iij^s iijj^d) xxxiij^s iijj^d; a wright, v days makinge and mendinge of the mucke waynes, ij^s vj^d; spent in Burneley at the fare, iijj^d; a man's expenses in goinge to Mvch Hulle, ij^d; a wright, vj days at the planks for the stable at Paydyam, and felling tymbre in Read wood, iij^s; a plasterer, v days wasshing the halle and dyninge chamber, ij^s vj^d; a laborer, vj days makinge yearding and helpinge to fill worthing, xvij^d; one load of salte, xij^s; one pound of glewe for the joners, vj^d; xxj wayne lode of worthinge for Church Hill (le lood iij^d) v^s iij^d; iij wayne lood of asshes (le lood ij^d) vj^d; viij mettes of seed barlye (le mette ij^s vj^d) xx^s; one yonge bulle, bought at Inglewhyte fare, iij^{li} xiiij^s x^d; iijj q'attes of tarre to marke the shippe with, xvj^d; lyme for worthing, viz. viij loodes of lyme to lay in the myddinges (le lood viij^d) iijj^s viij^d.

[June, 1606] — Half a veyll in Whalley, v^s iijj^d; one lood of

salte that I boroed of Mr. Sherburn of the Stannihurst in wynter, xij^s vj^d; a joner, vj days at the great cubbord in the halle, ij^s vj^d; to iij wyffes and a mayd, for evry of theym one day clippinge shippe, xx^d; a leppe of a stond horse to the griseled meare, viij^d; one graye mere, bought in Sawforth [Salford] fayre at Whitson-day laste, liij iiij^d; a joner, iiij days at a cobbord in the heighmost chamber in the weste ende [in another place called "the chamber in the hymost height in the weste ende"] xx^d; spyce, viz. ij pound of prvnes, vj^d; j pound of cowraynes, vj^d; halfe a pound of anel-seedes, v^d; and savoron, iiij^d; in all, xx^d; ij great saplinges in Mr. Birtwisle wood, xxx^s; in Whalley, halfe a veyll, iiij^s iiij^d, and one q'ater of mvttton, xij^d; Paydyam, half a fiftine for Fanish Clife brige, xxj^d, and for the viij pte of a fiftineth for Ribble brige [6d.] soe for both, ij^s iiij^d; payvinge vij score roud, yard broad, from the cross a this syed James Bancroftes almoste to the corner of the hedge at this end of the rige [rigg or ridge] (le roud ij^d, and xxj roud to the score) xxij^s ij^d; one yocke of draft oxen, viij^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d; payd by John Shutleworth for one pre of stockinges for his brother, xvj^d, for one pre of showes xvij^d, and for a hatte xv^d, in all, iiij^s jd; wheat bread for my M^r, vj^d; hinges and the rest of the furniture for a dower, ij^s vj^d; in Burneley, for exchange of old pewter for new, iiij^s iiij^d, and for one dowsen of pewter spounes, xij^d; vergrase for the beas fiet [verdigris for the beasts' feet] vj^d; to Mr. Habergham, by my M^r appointment, x^l; delived to Abraham Colthurste, to be imployd in London by Mr. Habergham, C^{li}; to Edward Sherburn, for one dun fillye of the age of ij yeres at myd-somar laste, and she trotteth, l^s; to Robin Makine, my M^r his man at W^{ch}furth, when hee caryed uppe the baye cart horse from Gawthorpe to W^{ch}furth, iiij^s.

Ultimo die Junij, 1606. An'o R. B. Jacobi, &c., 4^o.

All theyse former sūmes in this booke, as well paymentes as receytes, are answered, discharged and maid even betwene Edward Sherburne and me, &c.

174 STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS OF THE SHUTTLEWORTHS

The Receytes of y^e whole yeare in this booke are 648^l xvj^s vj^d q.

The payments of y^e whole yeare in this booke are 558^l 8^s ij^d ob.

All which summes are answered and discharged by Edwarde Sherburne to me. In wittnesse whereoff we have sette oure names in the psence of Thomas Procter and Gilb't Grimshaye.

(Signed) p me

LAUR: SHUTTLEWORTHE.

EDWARD SHERBURNE.

[This acknowledgment closes the volume.]

STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

VOLUME IX.

JULY 1, 1608, TO NOVEMBER 6, 1613.

Volume VII. of these accounts closes June 30, 1606; and it is therefore clear that Volume VIII., containing the two years between that date and the commencement of the present volume, is wanting. The present volume, which contains 202 pages, has had a few leaves cut out at the beginning, and the upper portion of some at the end torn out. From damp, or the action of some liquid, the upper portion of most of the pages is discoloured, the texture of the paper destroyed, and from ten to twenty lines, or more, utterly obliterated. In the interval since June, 1606, the Rev. Laurence Shuttleworth had died, and had been succeeded by his nephew Richard, the eldest son of his brother Thomas. Richard Shuttleworth was married, and this volume opens with house expenditure of the family in London.

PAYMENTS.

July, 1608. — A truckle bedd, iiij^s vj^d; a scutle, vj^d; a water tubbe, vj^s; sixe beddstaves, vj^d; payed for this booke, xij^d; setting up the box in the gentlewomen's closett, vj^d; payed for the jacke, the cordes and pullies, xxv^s; the weight and cheans, v^s; the jackemaker's man, vj^d; fyve glasses, xiiij^d; the cocheman, in pte of paymente, xl^s; ij close stooles, xv^s; the cocheman, the residue of the money which he was hyred for, xlv^s; to the cocheman his man,

ij^s vj^d; a bottle of ale the night the[y] came to town, xij^d; two loynes, a legge, a breast and rack [from *wracca*, A. S., a neck or scrag] of mutton, vij^s; a breast of veale, ij^s; a brazen ladle and a skimer [a skimmer or flat ladle] iij^s viij^d; a dozen and three [rolls or small loaves] of bread, xv^d; horsemeat and man's meat when my M^{ris} and all her companie came to London, iij^{li}; a rack [neck] of veale, xvij^d; a kitchen kniffe, viij^d; chearies, ij^d; pselie and brimstone, j^d; the Bambeire [Banbury] carier, for viij cwt. to London, at ob. the pound, xxxvij^s iij^d; to the carman and porter, for bringing the same to the Strand, and also for carying the truncke and hamper to Graise [Gray's] Inne, iij^s iij^d; a jacke corde to hange clothes on, xij^d; a quarte of clarett wyne, viij^d; a pound of butter, v^d; a stone of bieff, xvij^d; a cowple of rabetts, ij^s; iij sacks of charre coales, iij^s; a barell of beare, v^s; a pynte of sacke, iij^d; a grater, vj^d; a salte boxe, ix^d; a legge of mutton xvj^d.

August, 1608. — A pynt of wormewood wyne, v^d; a shoulder of mutton, ij^s; a peuter kanne, ij^s iij^d; the Bamberie carier, for a cwt. and halfe to London, vij^s; four neue barres to my M^{ris} truncke, xvj^d; tenn sackes of charre coale, at xx^d a cowple, viij^s vj^d; a cow cumber, radishe, and psely, ij^d; a fyre forke, xv^d; an iron to sett before the dripping pann, ij^s; codlynes [coddings, apples for coddling or stewing] ij^d; a l'ere [letter] to W^{ch}ford [Wichford, the living of the late Lawrence Shuttleworth] j^d; caryage from Graise Inne to the Strand, iij^d; blewte starche, j^d; a quarte of Renishe wyne, x^d; flowers and radishes, ij^d; half a pecke of oat-meal grottes, ix^d; an earthen basen for starche, ij^d; the tincker, for mendinge the warminge panu cov^v, vj^d; a pynt of Renishe wyne, v^d; vj pounde of white starche (at iij^d) ij^s; a pound of powder blew, xvj^d; a badledore, iij^d; an earthen vessell for tap-pings, vij^d; sallett oyle, j^d; a quarter of lambe, xvij^d; a capon and a rabett, iij^s; water, xxj^d; plummes, ij^d; a mouse-trape, iij^d; a quarte of wyne to Mr. ffarington [price obliterated]; spent by my M^{ris} and her companie at Battershowe [Battersea] and to the watermen, v^s; a pecke of salte, v^d; broome beesomes, ij^d; goinge

to Mr. Chansey's by water, and backe againe, v^d [similar entries three or four times a week]; caretts, redishe and hearbes, iij^d; boughes [August 21] iij^d; a cowple of chickens, xvij^d; wyne for Mr. Asheton, iij^d; sacke to Mr. Chansey, iij^d; hypocrise [spiced wine] to Mr. Fogge, ix^d; twelve pound of candles, iij^s; six chaldron [a chaldron is 36 bushels, London measure] of sea-coales at the shippe (at xvj^s) iij^{li} xvj^s; for bringinge the same home by porteres, xij^s; and for watching them one night, xij^d; soe in all, v^{li} ix^s; a mopp, vj^d; a pynt of Maligo sacke [sack or sherry called Malaga, from its Spanish birthplace] to Mr. Leaver and Mr. Johnes, vj^d; a pynt of Maligo sacke to one Mr. Leigh, vj^d.

September, 1608.—Juniper wood, j^d; damsells [damson plums, from *damaisine*, Fr., a Damascene plum] —; a quarte of Maligo sacke to Mr. Ed. Leaver and his wiffe, xij^d; to Rogers the carier his man, for three cwt. and a quartron to London from W^{ch}ford, at ob. the pound, xv^s vj^d; a paire of oares, when my M^{rs} and M^{rs} Elenor went to Themes, ij^s; spent when I went with Mr. Walmisley to see a howse, and to the waterman, vj^d; when my M^{rs}, M^{rs} Anne, and M^{rs} Eliz. went to Themes, xvij^d; a pynt of salett oyl, xij^d; a pecke of oisters, vj^d; xv eggs, vj^d; a stricke of wood ashes, xvj^d; a l're to M^{rs}. Sheldon, j^d; a l're to Mr. Radcliffe, j^d; by water to Lambeth and back againe, iijj^d; damsons, j^d; a pynt of vinager, iijj^d; a breast of veal, ij^s ij^d; a pynt of sallett oyl, x^d; four pound of butter, ij^s.

October, 1608.—Damsons, walnuts and hassell [hazel] nutts, iijj^d; walnuts for Mr. Asheton, ij^d; an iron chaffing dishe, xij^d; two jugs of beare, iij^d; when I went to Islington to see the howse, iijj^d; bere at diⁿ and supp, vj^d; two ropes of onyons, iijj^d; the clarke of St. Martynes, for a quarters bill of the sicknes, xvijj^d; spent when Mr. Leaver, Mr. Yate, Anthonie, and I saw the howse at Islington, vj^d; twoo pulletts, xvijj^d; the baker, for a monethes bread, xliij^s [10s. 9d. a week for bread]; eight artichokes, x^d; nyne egges, iijj^d; a rabett, viij^d; a fatt pigg, ij^s; a cowple of chickens, xij^d; a pynt of redd wyne, v^d; beare, morninge, diⁿ and supp, xvj^d; nutts and bulleses [bullaces, a wild plum] iijj^d; half a

pound of rice, ij^d ob.; a pynt of Alegant [Alicante] wyne, vj^d; twoo urinalls, iiij^d; pasenepes [parsnips] iiij^d; fresh hearings, ij^d; a loyne of veale, ij^s iiij^d; two barrells of beare laid in at Islington, xj^s.

November, 1608.—For muske, vj^d; Mr. Iremonger, for his halfe yeares rent, which endeth the xxvth Marche nexte, for his house at Islington, xiiij^{li} vj^s; a thowsand of billettis [sticks or small logs of wood for fuel] at Islington, xvij^s viij^d; cariage from W^{ch}ford of a boxe and a bundell of lynnens and l'pres, xxij^d; the porters help to lode and unlode in the Strand and Islington [? at the removal] ix^d. [In a memorandum the total expenditure from June 28 to November 14, 1608, is stated to be £107 3s. 9d.; signed, "Ja: Yate."] A greate kettle, xiiij^s viij^d; a grid iron, xx^d; a coule [cooler] and washinge tubbe, viij^s; a fryinge-pan, ij^s viij^d; halfe a bushell of ashes, viij^d; an iron pott, iiij^s; a chaldron of sea coales, xxiij^s; sixe buffet stoles, x^s; Richard Kevet for watchinge, vj^d; a pecke of brand [bran] iiij^d; a pecke of wheate meale, xxj^d; to Martine, for cariage of stufte to W^{ch}ford, to Ric: Wincott, for his sonne organ, xij^d.

December 1608.—To a labourer, mendinge gutters, vj^d; a bas-kett and a grate for capons, ij^s ij^d; an iron lyncke and a paire of pott hookes, xx^d; a truckle bedde, iiij^s; two wooden dishes, x^d; tenn stonne of beef, xv^s; a carpenter, for mendinge the pale, iiij^d; iij load of woodd, xxix^s; sand, j^d; iij paire of calves feete, xij^d; twoe Holland cheeses, in waighte xvijj pound and a quarteran, vj^s; a neates tongue, x^d; rosemarie, j^d ob.; twoe pipkins, x^d; a capon, ij^s iiij^d; half a chaldron [18 bushels] of sea coales, xj^s. [In a list of spices bought are fourteen pounds each of reisons, currants, and prunes, a pound and a half of Jorden almonds, six pounds of sugar in peeces (? loaf or lump); but the prices of all these are obliterated. The list continues:] case pepper, iiij pounds, viij^s; large ginger, halfe a pound, viij^d; cloves, a quart^l of a pound, xxj^d; large mace, a quart^l of a pound, ij^s vj^d; milion Ric: [? milium or millet, from its numerous small grains; or perhaps it may be the old way of describing the meal of rice, now called ground rice] iij pound, j^s; English safferon, j^s; dates, a quart^l of a pound, vj^d; the clarke of the [Islington] church, for a quarter wages, vj^d; iij pound of suet,

xv^d; the sexton of the church, for twoe hassocks, x^d; grindinge the kniffes, iij^d; three Venice glasses, ij^s; a goose, ij^s ij^d; a peelee, xij^d; Elline Clarke, for [? a quarter's] wages, v^s; the gardiner, for halfe a days worke, vj^d; a peece of greene fishe [fresh cod] a thornebagg, a cupple roches, and sprottes, xiiij^d; a carriar, for y^e cariage of a l're into Lancashire, ij^d; a pynt of creame, iij^d.

January, 1608-9. — Given to the maides which came with the wassell-boule, xij^d; greene fishe, place, and sprottes, xvij^d; twoe quartes of creame, xij^d; Will'm Bridges the cooke, for his wages on Christmas, xx^s; given to him of benevolence, v^s; faggotts, vj^d; rosin, ob.; the baker, for bread, xx^s; a pigg, ij^s vj^d; to the man which brought the gentlewomen's shoes, vj^d; a load of wood, ix^s iijij^d; half a chalder [18 bushels] of coal, x^s x^d; a bushell of wheat meale, vij^s vj^d; a quarte of creame, vj^d; a quarte of milke, ij^d; a hogges head and entrails, ij^s ij^d; a pecke of oatmeale grottes, xix^d. [These two last items indicate a manufacture of black puddings.] Twooe barrells of beare, th'on of x^s and thother of vj^s, xvj^s; twooe pound of hogges greace [lard] xij^d.

Februarie, 1608-9. — To the poore of the parish for two monethes, ij^s; a quarte of ale, ij^d; vj pound of white starche, ij^s; halfe a chalder of sea coales, x^s vj^d [the former half chalder was consumed between the 20th January and the 8th February]; the coup, for iij houpes, and makeinge a cover for a tubb to put salt in, and setting on twoe moupes upon a pole, viij^d. [About this time a series of periodical notes occur, showing how much has been spent in provisions, and how much in necessaries. The first occurs on the 27th January, 1608; the second on the 3rd February, and for that week the amount was: provisions, 32s. 8d.; necessaries, 0. For the week ending February 10, provisions, 26s. 8d.; necessaries, 24s. 4d; on the 17th, provisions, 33s. 5d.; necessaries, 11s. 11d.; and on the 24th February, provisions, 34s. 11d; necessaries, 23d.] The baker, for viij dozen of bread, viij^s; sweepinge of twoe chymneys, viij^d.

March, 1608-9. — To the collector, for the poor of the parish for a monethe, xij^d; given to Mr. Doctor Palmer, by my M^r appointment, for a quarter, vj^s viij^d; half a pecke of cockles, iij^d; good-

geons [fish] iiij^d; half a hundreth of hearings, xvij^d; the gardiner, iij days work and a halfe, iiij^s; a thornbagge, vj^d; a Holland cheese (vij pound) ij^s viij^d; towe trusses of haye, ij^s; a bushell of pvender, xvj^d; three bushell of oates, iiij^s ix^d; a bushell of beanes, ij^s vj^d; twoe place and smelts, xiiij^d.

[For the month of March the disbursements were as follow, during the weeks ending:—

	<i>Provision.</i>			<i>Necessaries.</i>			<i>Total.</i>		
Mar. 3	3	14	10	.....	0	13	1	.....	3 17 11
10	1	12	0	.....	0	19	5	.....	2 11 5
17	1	6	9	.....	1	3	9	.....	2 10 6
24	1	12	7	.....	0	7	0	.....	1 19 7
31	1	14	1	.....	0	16	0	.....	2 10 1
<hr/>									
Totals.	9	10	3	.....	3	19	3	.....	13 9 6]

April, 1609. — Halfe a hundreth of white hearings, xvj^d; redd hearings, v^d; twoe place, vj^d; smelts, vj^d; and shrimps, j^d; twoe pound of barrell butter, xij^d; to Henrie Iremonger, for a quarter of a years rent for his house in Islington, x^{li}; a trusse of strawe, v^d; xvij trusses of haye, xvj^s vj^d; a trusse of haye, xij^d; two mayne combes, and iiij watchet [pale blue] cotten clothes [prices gone]; horse bread, vj^d; a pecke of oisters, iiij^d; shoinge of the foure meares, viij^s; provender, iiij bushells of oates (at xvij^d) vj^s; a salt samon, ij^s vj^d; a peece of lynge fishe, vj^d; for the hire of a caroché [coach or carriage] a day, ij^s vj^d; for the exchange of candles, vj^d; halfe a pecke and a quartern of wheate floure [now first called flour and not meal] xiiij^d; greene fishe and flonders, viij^d; offerings at Easter, for my M^{rs}, her two daughters M^{rs} Anne and M^{rs} Ellenor, and Priscilla Radcliffe, their offerings [amount obliterated]; for James, Richard Stones, and myself, [ditto]; given to the men who came to mend the caroché, by my M^r appointment, xij^d; eight pigeons, xvj^d; ale to the horses, by my M^r appointment, iiij^d; given to a neighbour, by my M^r appointment, for leave to fetch water at his well, xij^d; for the bakinge

and makinge of a pastie, and pepper to the same, x^d; a lantyrone, viij^d; orrenges, iiij^d; Richard Eastwood, for his paynes and his coache, to trayne the horses theirin, xxx^s; foure halfe chiekestes [?] to the horses, xij^s; flappes to the caroeche, v^s; a yard and a halfe of canvas clothe, and iij quarters of blacke cotton, xij^d; the collector, for the subsidie, liij^s iiij^d; the clark, for the writinge of the certificate, xij^d; for a place to sett the caroeche horses in at London, iiij^d.

May, 1609. — Four pounds of sope, xij^d; halfe a lambe, iij^s viij^d; place, flanders, roches, and goodgeons, xiiij^d; to Mr. Hutchinson, procter, for the orchyard, xxij^d; a pair of sheres, iiij^d; radices and lettice, j^d; makrills, xij^d; xij pound of white starche, iij^s vj^d; a pound of blewe starche, xiiij^d; to the porter, for the caridge of the gentlewomens truncke to Mr. Thomas Leaver, and frō thence to ffryday streete, xv^d; [ditto] for the gentlewomen's gownes, to Mr. Johnes, iiij^d; twoe trusses of haye, ij^s; twoe bushell of oates, iij^s; a bushell of beanes, ij^s vj^d; a trusse of strawe, vj^d.] [Then follow numerous items of expenses connected with a journey from Islington to Lancashire.] Twoe porters, for helpinge to load the stuffe at Islington, ij^s; weighinge of the stuffe at the White Lyon, ij^s; supp and breakfast, xv^s vj^d; given to the maides there, viij^d; to the fidlers there, iiij^d; to the poore there, iiij^d; spent at Barnett in bread and beare, ij^s; to the man which did helpe the caroeche down Chouche hill, vj^d; Stonie Stretford, for supp and breakfast, xxx^s; given in the howse there, ij^s vj^d; to the poure there, xij^d; to the musick there, iiij^s iiij^d; spent at Daintry, for our dinners, x^s iiij^d; to the tapster their, vj^d; Coventry, for supp and breakfast, xxj^s; given in the howse, iij^s; to the poore, x^d; for ale, iiij^d; to the gardeners, iij^s iiij^d; Litchfeild, for supp and breakfast, xxx^s; howse, iij^s; poore, xij^d; to the poore by the waye, iiij^d; spent at Stone in bread and beare, viij^s iiij^d; to a man which did help to water the mares at Trent, vj^d; Newcastle [under-Lyne] for supp and breakfast, xxx^s; howse, xvij^d; poore, xij^d; spent at Holmes Chappell, iiij^s vj^d; to a man which did help to water the mares at Budworthe, iiij^d; Warrington, for twoe supps

and twoe breakfasts [for the whole of the travelling party, including beds] lv^s; howse, iij^s vj^d; poore, xij^d; tobacco and a pipe, vj^d; iij pyntes of wyne, xvij^d; more to the poore, xij^d; spent at Brindle in ale, xij^d; at Blackeburne, in meate, bread, and beare, vj^d. [Then comes a separate account for the carriage and horses, their food, shoeing, ostlers, &c.] At St. Alban's, for horsemeat, xxiiij^s; Daintrye [ditto] iijij^s; at Stonie Stretforde [ditto] xx^s; ostlers, ij^s; the smyth, for mending the wheel of the caroch, iijij^d; a pillowe to Mr. Ughtred sadle, xxij^d; the sadler, for mendinge of Mr. Ughtred sadle, xij^d; a drenche to the baye colte, xij^d; mending of the male pillion, iijij^d; at Litchfield, horsemeat, xix^s; ostlers, ij^s; two crupper and a buckle to the caroch horses, ij^s iijij^d; greace to the caroch, iijij^d; Newcastle, for horsemeat, xx^s; Warrington [ditto] xix^s; dressinge of the caroch and roypeinge of the bootes, iijij^d; roypeinge of the bootes at all the places above named, xij^d; Blackeburne, for horsemeat, iij^s; at Islington, given to the pewterer his man, for the packinge of the pewter, vj^d; deliv'd to Richard ffoster, when he did come from Islington to Gawthroppe, x^s; to Mr. Leaver, for vj pound of sugar, v^s iijij^d. [The total expenses from 15th November, 1608, to 30th November, 1609, were £160 Os. 3d.; and this settlement is signed by "Ric: Shuttleworth," and "Anthonie Wilkinsonn," a steward.]

Money disbursed at Yorke for Will'm Lowen, when he lay sicke there, which it pleaseth my M^r to bestowe upon him.—Synamond water, xij^d; a quarte of ale calibated, and oile of mintes, xij^d; a box for strengtheninge the stomache, xij^d; another, xij^d; a potion with lapis bezoar, ij^s; a cordial boole [bowl] iijij^d; a potion of the same l. b. ij^s; his first potion with phils [pills] xij^d; summa, ix^s iijij^d. [Again several leaves have been torn out, and the next page (47) contains a few items, in various months of the year 1609:—]

Januarie, 1608 [-1609].—Walnutts and chessnutts [price obliterated]; given to Mr. Johnes his man, when he die yo^r gowne [ditto].

Februarie, 1608 [-1609].—Given to Mr. Thomas Leaver, the comfett maker [confectioner] his twoe prentices and the maid, ij^s.

May, 1609. — A porrenger, xij^d; twoe longe pewter spoones and a ladle, ij^s.

June, 1609. — Four yards of watchet coloured [? from *wæced*, A. S., weak, a pale blue] ribin and a skeane of silke, ix^d.

Auguste, 1609. — Given at Sir Will'm Ingleby his howse, by my M^{ris} appointment, to the chamb'laine, buttler, and cooke, iij^s; to the horsekeepers there, ij^s; to twoe boyes for the dressinge the harnishe, vj^d. At Yorke, for a shoe to one of the coache meares, vj^d.

September, 1609. — At Ottley, for horsemeate, ij^s; for my dinner, vj^d; the horses, ij^d; deli^{vd} to Will'm [? Lowen, the sick man] at Yorke, upon accompt, x^s; at Kighley, for supp and in the morninge, viij^d; at Harwoodd, for breakfast, vj^d; a quarte of sacke to Mr. Docter Deane and other gentlemen, xij^d; given to the maides at Yorke: to Weaurland, ij^s vj^d; to the cooke maide, xij^d; the buttler, vj^d; to another maid in the kitchin, vj^d; to Mr. Docter Deane his man, ij^s vj^d; deli^{vd} to my M^{ris} at Towneley, iijj^s; to the buttler, chamb'laine, cooke, and the horsekeeper there, iijj^s.

RECEIPTS.

Money receyved by me, James Yate, for my M^{rs} use, to be disbursed at Gawthrope, beginninge 20th Nov. 1609.

1609. — Of Henry Wilkinsone, for Martinmas rent last past, 137^{li} 13^s 7^d. [The receipts are chiefly for the same rents, &c., as have been already given, and for the sale of corn, hay, &c., and of hides to the tanner, and therefore our selections must be very sparing. The receipte from November 20, 1609, to December 10, 1610, were £352 10s., as verified by the signatures of "Ric: Shuttleworthe" and "Ja: Yate."]

1611. — May 14, of Mr. Edmund Starkie, due the 14th of December last, and his bound deli^{vd}, viij^{li} vj^s viij^d; of the said Mr. Starkie, for use of the said money for fyve monethes, xv^s [that is, at the rate of £21 12s. per cent per annum]. For fyve mettes of meale sould at Padiham milne (after iij^s viij^d) iijj^{li} xj^s viij^d; for

vij geese in Hoole, iiij^s; fore the tythe hempe in Hoole, iiij^s; of Mr. Hesketh, the halfe yeares rent of Clitherow milne, due now at Michelmas xx^s; of Mr. Towneleys man, the half yeares rent for Burnelay milne, due at St. Matthews day, xij^l v^s viij^d; of Mr. Barton, for to bye garthwode, xx^s; for xx cowegates at Scoale-banke, (xj^s le gate) xj^{li}. [From 10th January to 30th October, 1611, the total receipts are £1120 5s. 2½d.]

1612. — For xx mettes of beanes, v^{li}; of Mr. Assheton, in lent money, 120^{li}.

1613. — For Hunterholme, one whole yeares rent due the 25th Marche and Michelmas last, xx^s; for Clitherowe, one whole yeares rent, due at Martinmas and Pentecost last, iiij^{li} xv^s v^d. [From November 20, 1609, to November 6, 1613, the total receipts were £3,506 1s. 2½d.]

PAYMENTS.

Money laid out by me, James Yate, for the use of my M^r at Gawthropp, since the 20th of November, 1609. — For hollyn swipples [? the upper joint of a flail] vij^d; to Sir Rauffe Lawson, knight, for the begger tithe of Forcette and Stanwicke, vj^s viij^d; to a piper, by my M^{rs} appointment, iiij^d.

[December, 1609.] — To a woman which broughte a l're from Mr. Parker from Wisoll: xij^d. December 2, given to the lorde of Darbies plaieres by my M^{rs} appointment, vj^s viij^d; to Thomas Yate, for the exchange of his horse for a mare at Cowcill, xvijs; to the same, for money which he had laid out for my M^r for rib'inge, buttons, silke, cotten, pastboard, and fustion to his stockinges, iiij^s; to the spurrier of Padiham, for a paire of spurres to my M^r, ij^s; layde out at Hallifax for sacke, xxxvj^s; to Will'm Wood, for three yeares wages, vj^{li} [was this arrears, or a legacy from his deceased master, Lawrence Shuttleworth?] Ant: Wilkinson, two yeares and a quarter, vij^{li} ix^s viij^d; James Yate, two yeares and a quarter, vij^{li} ix^s viij^d. [These look like arrears.] Foure yards of frize for Dembie's coat, v^s viij^d; makinge of Hargreaves clothes, ij^s; Titus Marshe, for

stockinge a gun, xiiij^d; iij teales, xij^d; iij duñes [? dunnocks, hedge-sparrows] and a lapwinge, x^d; two woodcockes, viij^d; vj snipes and a snipe knave, xiiij^d; iij dozen of sparrowes and buttings [buntings, wood-larks] vj^d; a barrell of white hearings, xx^s; twoe millons [milwyn, *Lanc.* green fish, fresh cod] and floukes, ij^s iij^d; carrie of them to Gawthropp from Hoole, xij^d; buttings, iij^d; spente at Talke on y^e hill, iij^d; at Castle, for our supps, breakfast and beare, vij^s vj^d; at Crosse keyes, vj^d; for musicke at Bir-mi'gham, ij^s; supp, breakfast and beare there, xj^s; to the maides there, vj^d; the chamberlaine, iij^d; given at Mr. Du'derhill his howse, xj^s; at Alsberie, for supps, breakfast and beare, x^s iij^d; the maids there vj^d; the ostlers there, vj^d; the musicke there, xij^d; at White Harte in Holborn, for our supps, vj^s; for fyre and to the chamb'laine, vj^d; to Mr. Yate, of Graise Inne lane, for dyett, xxx^s; for horsemeat at the Spread Eagle, xxxv^s vj^d; at Penkridge, for horsemeat, viij^s; at Huntingdon [ditto] viij^s ix^d; at Stamford [ditto] vij^s; at Newwork [ditto] vij^s; at Donncaster [ditto] ix^s iij^d; at Braidford [ditto] ix^s x^d; to our guyd, which brought us from Braidford almost to Burneley, vj^d; to the pip of Padiham, by my M^{rs} appointment, vj^d; to foure musitians which came to Gawthroppe, by my M^{rs} appointment, xij^d.

Januarie, 1609-10.—To three musitians, by my M^{rs} appointment, xij^d; a paire of shoe soules, iij^d; to the work servants, their quarters wages ending at Christemas, Will'm Birchall, vj^s viij^d; Henrie Southworthe, xij^s iij^d; Foster, x^s; Wilson, vij^s vj^d; John Copeland, v^s x^d; the smyth, x^s; Xpofer Ma'ton, vij^s vj^d; soe the whole wages is iij^{li} x^d; given to a man who had losse by sea, vj^d; to Mr. Leigh, tayler in the Strande, for the makinge of my M^{rs} apparell, vij^{li}; sixe quire of ordinarie paper, ij^s; to the man which came with venison from Mr. Asheton, ij^s; vargrasse, jd; three greene plouers, xij^d; twoe wodcockes, ix^d; twoe snipes, ijd; a teale and foure larkes; iij^d; twoe cowple of cunnies, xxiij^d; cariage of my M^r [master's] truncke from Bolton to London, x^s; given by my M^{rs} and the gentlewomen, to the officers at Townley, in Christemas, vidzt. to the butler, iij^s iij^d; the cooke, iij^s iij^d; the

chamberlaines, v^s; the porter, ij^s; the usher of the halle, xij^d; the horsekeepers, iiij^s; and spent by them in Burneley, iiij^d; spice of sevall sorts, sent for to Tho: Breares by my M^{rs}, for Xpimas last, lvj^s vj^d; to Richard, slaiter, for slaitinge the newe dye house [dairy] and mossing it and all the rest of that howse, at iiij^d a day, being xvj days work, iiij^s; cariage of a lode of salt fishe from Hoole to Gawthropp, ij^s; to Halsteedes servant, which brought l'res from yo^r worshippe to Gawthropp, iiij^d; to Rob'te Leaver of Darsie Leaver, to be returned to my M^r in London, xx^{li}.

Februarie, 1609-10. — To Tho: Banister, towards the assurance of the copihold landes in Pendle, for the pcuringe of an acte, xxxvj^s x^d; half a fifteenth, granted towards the reedifying of one bridge, called the mulne bridge, in Samsburie, xxij^d; foure y'des three quarters of lynynges for Isherwoode his clothes (at viij^d ob.) iiij^s iiij^d; twooe newe axes, iiij^s; makinge of three newe axes of old, iiij^s; a hedge bill, xij^d; foure pound of prunes, xij^d; foure pound of reasines, ij^s; foure pound of currantes, ij^s; twoe lode of mault (at xiiij^s) xxvij^s; to the constable of Hab:[ergham] Eaves, halfe a fiftenne to the reliefe of the infected of the plague in the sevall townes of Leverpo'le, Vxton [Euxton] and others, iiij^d; the like gald for Holt close, iiij^d; the like for 7 oxganges and di: [a half] at Hye Whitaker, xj^d ob.; twoe oxganges and di: at Gawthropp, iiij^d ob. q.; one oxgange and di: at Scolebanke, ij^d q. [various other items for different lands to the same gald]; a pecke of peese, xx^d; alle and cakes, ix^d; for distaffe spinlyes, iiij^d; spent at Padiham, by my M^{rs} and the gentlewomen, iiij^d.

Marche, 1609-10. — A rundelett of sacke, containinge xxij quartes (about x^d the quarte) xvij^s vj^d; a salt salmon, v^s; a cowple of linge, v^s; a mette of cocles, xx^d; a quarter of skeite, viij^d; a hundreth of sprotes, xj^d; nyne salt eeles, iiij^s iiij^d; eight lode of mault (at xiiij^s) v^{li} xij^s; soeling Lawrence Shuttleworthe his shoes, viij^d; payed to Mr. Claiton of Little Harwood, for the use of xliij^{li} for fyve weekes and a daye, vij^s vj^d; March 13, given to Distle and his companie, the plaiers, xx^s; a whole fifteenth for Holt Close, to the reparac'on of Whalley Bridge, vj^d; halfe a pecke of makinge

pieese for potage, ij^s; three capons, iij^s vij^d; given to the Hallifax fidders, by my M^r appointment, xij^d; a kniffe for the dye maid [dairymaid] iiij^d; gun powder, xvj^d; shote, xij^d; three hundrethe of hearinges, ix^s; twoe cowple of millan fisseshe [green or fresh cod] iiij^s; a paire of shoes to my M^r, iij^s; laying of a cheese, ij^d; a naile psell bite [a nail parcel or piercer bit, a gimlet?] j^d; paid to the workmen their sevall quarter's wages [twelve men, including the shepherd, who had 1s. a week, and four women] in all vj^l v^s viij^d; to the servinge men, their quarter wages [eight men] in all, vj^l v^s x^d; spent by Abraham, at the sessment of the subsidie at Whalley, vj^d; three quode [cod] fisseshe, ij^s; twoe pound of ryce, xij^d; a paire of shoes to Roger Isherwode, ij^s iiij^d.

Aprill, 1610. — Given to the boie which brought the mastive whelpe, vj^d; halfe a pound of almondes, viij^d; to Gilb'te Grymshay, xx^s, and to John Mitton, xxxij^s, which my M^r borrowed of them, liij^s; for washinge, to Birchall wiffe, for Henry Southworthe and Law: Shuttleworth, for three quarters, iiij^s; a Turkie cocke, ij^s iiij^d; a paire of stockings to Roger Isherwoode, ij^s; the cowper, for twoe days worke, viij^d; Mr. Ashton, p omnibus for Gawthropp, x^s; p feno [for hay] at both Tippinghills, j^d; fiftie quarter of coales at vj^d the quarter, xxv^s; halfe a calfe and a calves head, vij^s; foure oxe feete, xij^d; foure calves feet and a calves meate calffe [i.e. med-calf or mid-calf] xiiij^d; eight capons, viij^s; nyntine chickens, v^s vj^d; Cockshutt, for harowinge sixe dayes, xij^d; butter and wheat cakes, iij^s iiij^d [these cakes, made with butter, were prohibited by sumptuary laws and by-laws of manorial courts leet]; xxv quartes of sacke, xxv^s; three gallons and a quarte of clarett and white wine, viij^s viij^d; vj cakes, ij^s; Aprill 18, given to the musitians at the marriage [? of Elenor Shuttleworth], vj^s viij^d; a fatt calffe, xvij^s xj^d; payed to Mr. Assheton, the first pament of M^{rs} Elenor her porc'on, 200^{li}; eight score eggs, iij^s [more than four a penny]; xxij chickens, v^s v^d; a whole veale, xv^s vj^d; three piggs, vij^s; sixe dozen of pirres [purres or stints] ij^s vj^d; seaven rabetts, ij^s iiij^d; a linge fishe, ij^s; twoe breames and a pyke, xvij^d; one hundreth of sparlings, xiiij^d; course incle, ij^d; sixe pound of

sugar (at xxij^d) xj^s ; to the glaser yo^r tenant, for leade and quarries of glasse [quarry or quarrell, from *quarreau*, *Fr.*, a pane or square piece] vj^s ; fyve yardes of canvas clothe (at viij^d) for shirtes to John Leighe, iiij^s iiij^d ; a whole mutton, xj^s vj^d ; foure kyne feet and a neates tongue, xij^d ; three paire of calves feete, vj^d ; a glasse for the cookes use, j^d .

May, 1610. — Makinge twoe shirtes, v^d ; the shepheard, for a moneth service when he went, iiij^s ij^d ; payed to Abraham, money which was spent by my M^r, Mr. Ashton, and the rest of their companie at Edward Bruneres, before and after service, xvj^d ; for letting the grissell mare blode for the stakers [staggers] and giving her a drinke, xiiij^d ; to Fletcher, whiche broughte suger, wafers [wafers, thin confectionary cakes] and pipines [pippins, a fine class of apples] to Gawthrope, xij^d ; to a boie which brought piggiones from Whalley, iiij^d ; for Hallifax cakes, ij^s ; half a yarde and a quarter of Holland, for bondes [bands] to Leighe and Hargreaves, xx^d ; fyve yardes of canvis for shirtes to Lawrence, at ix^d the y^de, iiij^s ix^d ; twoe piggs that were bought at Rivington Hall, x^s ; two quartes and a half of red wine at xvj^d a quart, iiij^s iiij^d ; a bottle to bringe yt in, xij^d ; mendinge of mattresses and Law^{ce} Shutt^l: clothes, being four days work, xij^d ; three quartes of Mallinga [Malaga] sacke, iiij^s ; twoe oz of pomegran'te flowers beaten to powder, and ij oz unpounded, iiij^s vj^d ; three scate fishes, iiij^s iiij^d ; a quarters washinge, to Roger Isherwood vj^d ; stands of ale, twoe, ij^s vj^d ; Coventrie blue thrid to letter sheetes [to mark letters on the bed sheets] ij^d ; to Docter Jenion, for being ten dayes with my M^{rs}, v^d ; for his physick, as may appear by his note, xx^s iiij^d ; wine vinager, iiij^s iiij^d ; the last of the sixe fiftenes granted to his ma^{tie} for Gawthroppe and Tippinghills, viij^d ; [ditto] Padiham, for Dubcar, wⁱⁿ the constabularie of Padiham, iiij^s x^d ; xvj lode of mucke at Bridge End (at iiij^d) iiij^s ; a whole mutton, ix^s ; halfe a lambe, ij^s vj^d ; halfe a veale, iiij^s ; twelve calves feete, vj^d ; twelve chickens, iiij^s ; four cowple of rabetes, ij^s viij^d ; d^d [delivered] to my M^r, by Mr. Yates of Graise in lane, which was my owne money, xviij^s ; d^d to my M^r when he went to Greate Leaver, iiij^d ; John

Cockshutt, working xxv dayes at getting of mosse, feying [cleaning] of medowes and breadinge of mucke, iijs^s; a locke and keye to Padiham Hey Yate, xvij^d; given to a [? mid-]wife which came from Wigan to my M^{rs}, xxx^s.

June, 1610.—Spente by Will'm Woode and Cooke wiffe and twoe horses, when they wente for the [mid-]wiffe of Wigan, being a day and a night away, iiij^s; for wheate cakes bought at Bolton, ix^d; piche and tarre to ma'ke the shippe xiiij^d; xxxvij troutes, xij^d; spente by Richard Stones, when he brought the Wigan wiffe home, and a night away, xxiij^d; fyve green geese, ijs^s vj^d; given to Whipps boie, which brought posies, ij^d; xxvij pound of hopps (at ix^d) xxijs^s; an oxe chiecke to busshe wheeles, xiiij^d; xx lode of mucke, vs^s; xvij lode of ashes, ijs^s x^d; deliv'd to my M^r when he went to Towneley, xs^s; deliv'd to my M^{rs}, xs^s; a boie, which came with dyett drinke, and other thinges from Mr. Hesketh, xvij^d; to the midwiffe, xij^d; farrowe cowe milke, vj^d; Mr. Butler, for physick which he broughte from Yorke, xvj^s; d'd to my M^r when he went to London, xl^s; payed to Mr. Butler, which my M^r borrowed of him, xl^s; a calves heade, harte and eight feete, xij^d; a dozen of sparrowes, jd^s; four gallons vinager, (at xvj^d) vs^s iiij^d; twoe morte troutes [? salmon, or salmon-trout, in the third year, are called mortes] x^d.

July, 1610.—Fustion to foote my M^{rs} stockings, iij^d; bird lyme, xj^d; given to a wenche which brought winberies from Burneley woode, iiij^d; a q'r of a pound of nuttmegs, xvij^d; twoe pound of currants, xij^d; one y'de thre q'rs of kyrsey (at iiij^s iiij^d); for briches to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, vs^s x^d; j ell of canvis for a dublett to him, ijs^s viij^d; d'd to my M^r when he went to Austwicke, xl^s; making hose and dublett, xvij^d; a paire of shoes to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, ijs^s ij^d; a rundlett of sacke, which contayned xxvij quartes (at xij^d) xxvij^s; halfe a pecke of peese, vj^d; a dozen of pointes to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, iij^d; winberies, ij^d; clipping of the lambes, ix^d; two graie plouers, iiij^d; halfe a pecke of aples, iiij^d; July 25, given to my Lorde Moũteagles plaieres, vjs^s viij^d; three y'des of lawne (at vjs^s viij^d) xx^s; iiij oz nuttmegs ijs^s; ij pound of corrance, ijs^s; ij^{li} of prunes, vj^d; iiij oz of sinamond, ijs^s viij^d; iiij^{li} of pep, viij^d; iiij^{li} reys-

singes de solis [of the sun] ij^s vj^d; halfe a pound of dates, xvij^d; iij o3 of p^pared colliander seed, xvj^d; one o3 of chesboulle seed [the chese-bolle is the poppy] vj^d; one o3 of dragons blood, ij^s vj^d; one hundreth of waffers, xiiij^d; iij^{li} of ryse, ij^s vj^d; iij o3 of nutmegges, xx^d; cariage of theis from London to Greate Leaver, viij^s iiij^d; marmelet [marmalade] ij^s; iij^{li} of white starche, xvj^d; vj^{li} and x o3 of loffe suger, xij^s; cariage of Mr. Butlers cloakebage and a box to London, ij^s vj^d; [ditto] of my M^{rs} truncke from London to Bolton, xiiij^s; payed to Mr. Asheton, in pte of his wives porc'on [i.e. Elenor Shuttleworth] 200^{li}; Sir Peter Leighes keper, which broughte the bucke to Gawthrope, x^s.

August, 1610. — Delivd to my M^r when he went to M^r Ander-
tons of Claiton, xl^s; sixe dayes mowing (at vj^d a daye) iij^s; a
galde to the mamed souldiers, for West Close, ij^d; halfe a q^r of
bl: taffitie [a thin glossy silk or stuff fabric] and twoe ya'des of
iij^d broad ribin for my M^r, ij^s; John Cockshutte, for burninge of
feare [? fern] ashes a fortnight, xx^d; p'd to Mr. Ashton, of his
wives porc'on, vidzt, d'd to himself, xx^{li}, to his wiffe, which she
sent to Radcliffe Asheton, x^{li}, to his man Roger Kenion, xxx^{li}, and
to my M^r xxxvij^{li}, which he payed him at Whalley in his waye to
Lancaster, so the whole is 100^{li}; delivd to my M^r when he went
to Lancaster, iij^{li}; cariage of a hamp which came downe from
London, vj^s iiij^d; ij^{li} of anelseeds, ij^s iiij^d; in Roche allam, vj^d;
vardigrace, vj^d; half a qr. of greene taffitie, xvij^d; given to Mr.
Parkers man, which broughte venison, ij^s vj^d; a fatt weather, ix^s;
d'd to my M^r when he went to Sir Peter Leighe's, v^{li}; d'd to my
M^{rs} when she went thither, xl^s; for the horse which brought the
rundlet of sacke from Preston, xij^d.

September, 1610. — Weavinge of xl yardes canvis (at j^d) iij^s; [a
labourer] sixe dayes binding of corn xvij^d; a rundlett of sacke con-
teyninge xxvj quartes, xxvj^s vj^d; for bandes [then generally worn by
boys] to Law: Shuttleworthe, ix^d; white thrid to make yo^r hoose,
iiij^d; greene silke to edge yo^r hatt, j^d ob.; the slater, workinge seaven
days, ij^s iiij^d; a paire of shoes to Denbie, xxij^d; halfe a yarde of
clothe to rubb my M^{rs} teethe, ix^d; a pound of currants, vj^d; d'd to

my Mr when Hargreaves wente to Yorke, xx^s; deli^ovd to my Mr to paye Mr. Ashton at Whalley, lxxx^{li}; to France of Wigan, the residue for the bell, x^s; twoe stone of flaxe and thre pound, xiiij^s vjd^d; thre yardes of flaxen clothe, ij^s xjd^d; ij dozen and a halfe of lace, xx^d; soweinge and stitching silke, xvjd^d; a felt collar, vjd^d; half a y^de of w^t callico, xij^d; three y^des and halfe of kirsey (at ij^s x^d) x^s iiij^d; seaven y^des of cotton, iiij^s ix^d; pines [pins] to my M^{rs}, iiij^d; twoe lapewinges, ij^d; given to a pip, by my M^{rs} appointment, vjd^d; dressing of two blanketts, xij^d.

October, 1610. — To Mr. Banister man, for copinge the agree-ment, ij^s; to Mr. Asheton, in pte of his wives [Ellenor Shuttleworth's] porc'on, xx^{li}; to the crowe lade [the living scarecrow] when he went away, vjd^d; the cow man's wiffe, for a quarter's washinge to Leighe, vjd^d; xxiiij quarts of sacke (at xij^d) bought at Manchester, xxiiij^s; a [horse] collar and sursingle, xv^d; a dozen of birche rodes, ij^d; silke to button holes in Turner's jerkin, iiij^d; a bottle of redd wine, xx^d; a rapier to Turner, iiij^s iiij^d; Mr. Blakey, the receyver of Westm'land, for Barbon, xxx^s; two stone of flaxe, xij^s; twoe field geese, xvjd^d; halfe a pound of brown suger candie, xij^d; to younge Mr. Asheton, in pte of his wives porc'on, 100^{li}; twoe paire of shoes to Leighe and Law: Shutt: v^s iiij^d; a paire of shoes to Turner, xx^d; lace and buttons to him, ij^s ij^d; a paire of garters to hym, vjd^d; a primer to him, iiij^d; three y^des of fustion to Leighe for a dublett, vj^s vjd^d; softe waxe, ij^d; making Hargreaves his hoose and dublett, xvjd^d; Leighe [ditto] xvij^d; footinge Turner his hoose, iiij^d.

November, 1610.—To my Mr when he went himself to London, xliiiij^{li}; given at Mr. Andertons of Claiton, to the foure officers, iiij^s; to a boie that wyped bootes, iiij^d; xxiiij^{li} of candles (at v^d) bought of John Starkie of Padiham, x^s; mowinge and getting of an acre of hay, iiij^s; xij hundreth of iron boughte at Yorke (after xvij^s iiij^d) accomptinge the iron itselke, the cariage to Gawthrope, and James's charges alsoe, xj^{li}; given to a Germanie, by my M^{rs} her comandement, vjd^d; a locke for the evidence chiste at Clitherow, iiij^s; a pound of licorishe, xij^d; turnepps, ij^d; to Mr. James Ander-

ton, in pte of his wives porc'on, lxx^{li}; horse meat at Manchester, iiij^s iij^d; ostler, iiij^d; supp and breakfast, iiij^s; fyre and ale, viij^d; at Castle, supp and breakfast, iiij^s; at Birmingham, for supp and bread and beare in the morninge, iij^s vj^d; at Ettington, to a smyth, iij^d; at Ailsberie, for supp and breakfast and fyre, v^s viij^d; horse-meat at London, foure nights and three days, to twoe horses, ix^s; supper and breakfast at Daintree, xvj^d; at Lichfeeld, for horse-meat, ij^s viij^d; at Castle, for supp and breakfast, xij^d; [ditto] at Manchester, xiiij^d; at Castle, for foure newe shoes to the geldinges, xvj^d; sowinge of sixe chaff beddes, xij^d; a paire of kyrsey stockings and makinge, to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, xxij^d; stuffing my M^r saddle and pillow, vj^d; stuffinge of the haggenei [hackney or hired horse] sadles, vj^d; holdinge the ploughe twoe days at the sowinge of the wheate, vj^d.

December, 1610. — Four y^des and a quarter of clothe (at x^d) for twoe shirtes to Rob^te Hargreaves, iiij^s iij^d; for the entrie of two surrenders at Higham Court, vj^d; two lockes, thone to the dyehouse [dairy] dore, and thother to the servantes chamber dore, v^s vj^d; foure paire of hempen tresses [traces] ij^s iiij^d; thre hempen halteres, vj^d; thre wamtoe shaffes [? wantey, a surcingle or leathern girth] vj^d; Mr. Asheton, in pte of his wives porc'on, xxx^{li}; Mr. Ja: Anderton at Whalley, in pte of his wives porc'on, li^{li}; Mr. Asheton [ditto] xx^{li}; Mr. Anderton at Claiton [ditto] 100^{li}; [ditto, ditto] li^{li}; Mr. Ashton at Whalley, the laste payment of his wives porc'on, li^{li}; a copie of the p^sentment touchinge the way which John Cronckshay doth challenge, xvj^d; for a guide which broughte my M^r from Haslingden to Gawthroppe, xij^d; for Coventrie blue [thread] to sett [mark] P^res in the chaffe beddes, j^d; graie threede to sowe sakes, vj^d.

Januarie 1610 [-1611]. — D^d to my M^r, going p^sentlie after to Claiton, xx^s; a y^de of Deane sire kersey [? Devonshire kersey or coarse-say, a coarse woollen cloth] for stockings to my M^r, v^s ij^d. [From the 20th November, 1609, to the 12th January, 1610-11, the total disbursements were 2018^{li} 14^s j^d, as attested by Ric: Shuttleworthe and Ja: Yate. The total receipts in the same

period, 2199^{li} 1^s 6^d ob., including "for my sister Anderton, xiiij^l xj^s viij^d ob.; for my sister Asheton, xiiij^{li} xvij^s vj^d; for my sister Elizabeth, xj^{li} xv^s vij^d; for my mother, xxxij^{li} xv^s iij^d; and soe there resteth yet due to me 107^{li} 6^s 6^d." Delivd to my M^r at his nowe goinge upp to London, xli^{li}; Burneley, a fifteenth to his mat^{ie}, viij^d; thre quarters of lynnene clothe to John Leighe, viij^d; coperas, gawles, and gumme, to make incke, xij^d.

February, 1610 [-1611]. — To Dobsone, for thrashing xv days (after ij^d) ij^s vj^d; xvj y^des of sacke clothe, for foure sackes (att viij^d) iij^s iiij^d; twoe dozen of million [green] fishe (at viij^s) xvj^s; for the charges of the twoe horses backe againe, which my M^r hyred at Coventrie to come downe at Xpimas last, xj^s v^d; Haburgham Eaves, one xvth towards the house of correc'on at Blackburne, half a xvth for Samsberie bridge, and half a xvth for the cookestoole [cuckstool or ducking-stool, for scolds, &c.] at Burneley, xv^d; the saddler of Whalley, for thre backe-byndes, and twoe bellie-bandes, and a martingall, for the carte horses, vij^s.

March, 1610 [-1611]. — To a tincker, for mendinge a prigg panne [a small brass skellett] and a wooden dubler [a large dish, plate, or bowl] vj^d; p'd to John and Nicholas Hargreaves, clothiers in Colne pishe, to be repayed to Mr. Nic: Shuttleworth, at his chamber in Graise Inne, one hundrethe pound, 100^{li}; Padiham, a xvth to the repaire of Whalley bridge, iij^s x^d; to a spiñer, for spinning xvj days flaxe at Gawthroppe, xvj^d; Ja: Fletcher, twoe dayes worke in the gardeine, ij^d; half an ounce of gloves [cloves] ij^d ob.; [ditto] mace, iiij^d; half a pound of currantes, iij^d ob.; spent by me in meetinge Mr. Starkie twice at Padiham about the bells, iiij^d; [two labourers] for either foure dayes work, at callinge and prickinge of willowes [calling, ? piping with a bird-call to entice birds into the fowler's net; pricking, ? slipping or cutting willow twigs] ij^s; spent at Padiham in meeting about the bells, iiij^d.

Aprill, 1611. — Spent at Burneley in meeting Mr. Walton the attorney, iij^d; a paire of fyne wosteed stockings, vij^s vj^d; a q^r of a pound of nuttmeggs, xx^d; ij^{li} of starche, x^d; iiij oz of blue starche, iiij^d; one paire of wosteed stockings, v^s iiij^d; a keye to the copie

yate, *iiij^d*; a quarters washinge to Henry Southworth, Lawrence, and John Leighe, *ij^s*; Burneley, half a *xvth* to the repaire of Altham bridge, *iiij^d*; a locke and key to Holt close yate, *xx^d*; four lode of sault (at *xj^s*) bought at Mancester, *xliiij^s*; spent by fyve men and nyne horses, when my Mr^s stuffe went to Manchester, being twooe nightes and thre dayes out, *xxij^s vj^d*; fyve y^{'des} of fustion (at *ij^s*) for twoe dublettes to Leighe and Lawrence Shuttl: *x^s*; foure y^{'des} and thre quarters of blue clothe (at *ij^s iiij^d*) for briches to them twoe, *xj^s vj^d*; thre y^{'des} of linnen clothe for lyninges to the dublettes, *ij^s vj^d*; for bearinge lyninge, *xj^d*; twoe y^{'des} and a half of clothe to lyne the briches, *ij^s*; fyve dozen of buttons, and thrice to the button holes, *ix^d*; black and w^t thrid, *vj^d*; a sheepe skine for pockettes, *iiij^d*.

Maye, 1611.—Twoe pound of woll to Leighe and Lawrence clothes, *xij^d*; Tho: Smalley, for makinge dublett and briches to either of them, upon his owne table, *iiij^s*; two hattes and bandes to Leighe and Lawrence, *vij^s ij^d*; a girdle to Jo: Leighe, *iiij^d*; d'd to James Shuttleworth, to paye to Mr. Anderton, in pte of Mr^s Anne her porc'on, *lx^{li}*; Richard Fearniside, for rydinge the younge colt, *ij^s vj^d*; to Douglas the tincker, for boote [surplus to compensate, from *bote*, A. S.] betwixt thre old pannes of my Mr^s and a new one of his, *iiij^s*; to him for mendinge foure basines with plaite, *xvj^d*; a leather sachell to the sheephearde, *iiij^d*; to John and Nicholas Hargreaves, [money] which Mr. Ughtred Shuttleworth had at London, *xx^{li}*; d'd to James Shuttleworthe, to paye to Mr. Anderton, in pte of Mr^s Anne her porc'on, *lx^{li}*.

June, 1611.—[Ditto, ditto] *100^{li}*; twoe hinder quarters of veale, for p^{vi}c'on against sheepe shearinge, *iiij^s iiij^d*; thre quartes of tarre, *xij^d*; four pound of pitche, *xvj^d*; to seaven shearers of the sheepe, *xxj^d*; sixe score quarter and tenn [180 quarters] of coales and sixe wiskets (after *vj^d* the quarter) *iiij^{li} v^s ij^d*; to the coliers, to drinke amongst them, *xviiij^d*; to Thomas Marshe, for takinge downe beddes, and other worke wroughte at Smythells [Is this the time of quitting Smithells altogether?] *vij^s*; a hodge head, *iiij^s vj^d*; spent by me and my horse, in being twoe dayes at Whalley and

Clitherowe, when the copiholders met Mr. Auditor Fanshawe, xij^d; weavings xlij y^des of clothe (at j^d) iij^s vj^d; foure oxen for to feede, bought at Atherton faire, xv^{li} x^s; spent at Burneley when I went to shoue to the jurie my M^{rs} copies for the copiehold landes, v^d; to Henry Whitefeld, for the use of xx^{li} for one whole year, xl^s [ten per cent interest]; the churche warden of Padiham, twoe galdes and a halfe, laid after the formes [or seats in the church] towards the castinge of twoe bells there, iij^{li} iij^s viij^d ob.; a quarter of veale, the coast [*costæ*, ribs] and the plucke [the heart, liver, and lights] ij^s vj^d; to a man which caught a maoulwarpe [mould-warp, mole] in the garden, iijj^d.

July, 1611. — To Mr. Inglebie, for free rent for Clapham Hall for xij yeares (after xxij^d ob. a yeare) xxij^s vj^d; spent by me when I went to Whalley about the seates in the churche, vj^d; to John and Nicholas Hargreaves at Colne, to be returned at London to Mr. Nicholas Shuttleworth or his brother, lx^{li}; to foure women whiche cleeped the lambes, xij^d; twoe stone of flaxe, xij^s; a pound of gunpowder, xij^d; a paver, for pavinge thre score and twelve rode (at ij^d) on Cawden More, Padiham Lowe and Padiham More, xij^s; to Richard daughter, making haye fyve dayes (at ij^d) x^d; spente this day at Brunley, at the meetinge of the jurie, iijj^d; Coventrie blue thrice, ij^d; spent by Ja: Shuttle: when he went to Bolton to place [at school or business?] Lawr: Shuttleworthe, xij^d; a lode of mault, xvj^s; vij y^des and a halfe of canvas clothe, for shirtes to John Leighe (at ix^d ob.) v^s xj^d; the constable of Habergham Eaves, half a xvth vnto the armorer, iijj^d; weaving xxij y^des of flaxe clothe (at ij^d) iij^s x^d; wheate breade, ij^d.

August, 1611. — Mr. James Anderton, the last pte of M^{rs} Anne her porc'on, xlvj^l xij^s iijj^d: the constable of Padiham, half a xvth vnto the armorer, xxij^d; a calves tongue, vj^d; a calves heade, v^d; a boie, for bringinge a cloak-bagge from Bolton, vj^d; Law: Shuttleworth, for twoe shirtes (at ix^d ob.) iijj^s; the grave of Pendleton, halfe a xvth vnto the armorer, vj^d; thre pound of sheepe suett, xij^d; to a poore bodie, ij^d; one oz of cloves and mace, viij^d; ij^{li} of currantes and j^{li} sugar, ij^s vij^d; ij^{li} currants, x^d; one pound of

suger, xxij^d; di: [i.e. half an ounce] white suger candie and one oz of cloves, ij^s viij^d; one y'de qr. canvis for a dublett to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, ij^s vj^d; ij y'des di: [half] of clothe for him (at ij^s x^d) for briches and stockings vij^s jd; thre pound of reasons, xij^d; for tarr and verdigrasse, and theire paines which dressed the beastes at Standen, x^d; spent by my M^{rs} lackie in coming downe from London, vij^s; to Mr. Walton, attorney, iijⁱ xj^s ix^d; making thre huckes and tothing nyne sicles, xv^d; soeling a paire of my M^{rs} bootes, x^d; incle and waxe to two paire, iij^d.

September, 1611. — P'd to Jo: Leighe his M^r [? as apprentice fee] viⁱ x^s; given to Leighe by my M^{rs} appointment, iijⁱjd; for John Leighes indenture, viij^d; [two bailiffs] by my M^{rs} appointment, when they went to fetch my M^{rs} frome Warwicksherie, lijⁱ; fyve y'des and a halfe of clothe (at xj^d) for two shirtes to Abell; d'd to my M^r when he went to Mr. Andertones at Claiton, x^s; a pound of currants, v^d; a pound of suger, xxij^d; candle rushes, iijⁱjd; a neate tongue, v^d; a quarte and a pinte of redd wine to my M^{rs}, ij^s; a yonge bull, bought at Newbroughe faire, iijⁱjd xv^s iijⁱjd; given to a man which gott the watercresses and brooke lime [a sort of water speedwell] vj^d; to a boie which broughte them to Gawthroppe, ix^d; a cowple of rabetts, xij^d; foure dozen of larkes, viij^d; weavinge xxiiij y'des of cloth, ij^s; to Ja: Whipp, for being constable thre yeares for my M^r, xviiij^s; a gald and half to the bells, xxxiiij^s x^d ob.; for West close, to the bells, iij^s ix^d.

October, 1611. — For shearinge xxvj hattockes [a shock of twelve sheaves] of oates, viij^d; makinge the crowe boies clothes, vj^d; given to the waites of Carlill, xij^d; fearne ashes, viij^d; cariage of a truncke and a fardell of stuffe from London, xiiij^s iijⁱjd; two brydle bitts, xvj^d; fyve harnishes, iij^s vj^d; twoe saddles, garthes, stirropes, and leathers, xxiiij^s; twoe y'des di: [half] of carsey (at iij^s) for briches to Hargreaves, x^s; twoe y'des di: of fustion, v^s; p'd for M^{rs} Elizabeth, as may appeare by her booke, vijⁱ iij^s vj^d; to the cookes wiffe, for two stone and half and twoe pounce of butter (at iij^s) x^s vj^d; a y'de and halfe of linnen to lyne Hargreaves dublett, xviiij^d; for burn'd sack [? sherry with a toast in it] clarett wine,

and ale, at Adam's Whiteheade, ij^s; a y'de and halfe and di: quarter of frize for a jerkin to Hargreaves, iiij^s vj^d; sixe wodcockes, xx^d; makeinge Hargreaves jerkin, vj^d; p'd to the grave, a whole yeares rent, for the charges of foure men, which went to London about the copiehold landes, v^{li} xvijs iiij^d; twoe y'des of fryze for a jerkin to Abell Barbie, vj^s vj^d; three quarters of clothe for gamasiones [gambesons, a stuffed and quilted habit fitted to the body, to prevent the chafing of the external armour] for my M^r, iiij^s vj^d; d'd to my M^r at his now goinge to London, to pay certaine debtes there, lxxx^{li}. Total of all disbursements (with the 40^l 6^s 6^d paid for my mother) 1061^l 5^s x^d from the 10th of Januarie to the 30th of October 1611. [Signed, Ric: Shuttleworthe. Ja: Yate.] For makinge my M^{rs} gamasions and Abell's jerkine, ix^d; spure leather and leather to the gamasions, vj^d; two quartes of sacke, ij^s; to my M^r, to make his charges upp to London, x^{li}.

November 1611. — For some ginger to yo^r geldinge, ij^d; thre y'des of course canvas, to mend sackes and window clothes, xx^d; vnmaide rosin, iiij^d; to Thomas Yate, for the use xx^{li} to my M^{rs} vse for one yeare, xl^s; a paire of clothe stockinges to Abell Barbie, ij^s ix^d; a turkie cocke and a henne, iij^s iiij^d; a lode of mault, xvj^s iiij^d; another quarter of kyrsye for Abell his stockings, ix^d; making his stockings, ij^d; musells, ij^d; xvj besomes, viij^d.

December, 1611. — To Tho: Yates, x^{li} of the xx^{li} which my M^r borrowed of him, x^{li}; dressinge my M^{rs} black cloake at Bolton, ij^s; spent by John Leighe, his horse and hauckes, in his cominge downe from London, ix^s vj^d; to Anthonie Wilkinsone, the debte my M^r did owe him, xx^{li}; xx^{li} of candles bought at Padiham, vij^s; Manchester turnepes, iij^d; cariage of a boxe, a rundlet and a hamp, weighing 168^{li}, from London to Hallifaxe, xiiij^s; spent by Cockshutt in charges, and for his paines in fetchinge the same from Hallifaxe, iij^s; iij pound of prunes, xij^d; iiij^{li} of reasines, xviiij^d; iiij^{li} of currants xviiij^d; given to a pip by my M^r his appointment, vj^d; a paire of shoes to Abell, ijs viij^d; [ditto] to Hargreaves, ij^s viij; cariage of a truncke, a longe boxe and a cloakbagg from London to Hallifaxe, xvij^s vj^d; spent by Cockshutt and his horse in feching the

same from Hallifaxe, *iijs*; d'd to my M^r when he nowe went to Greate Leaver, *xxs*; given to the musitions, Mr. Warren his men, *xijd*.

Januarie 1611 [-1612]. — Foure pound of sheepe suett, *xviij^d*; for x dayes threshinge at Gawthroppe, *xx^d*; a gallon of honie, *v^s iiij^d*; twoe pound of swete sope, *ix^d*; to John Hargreaves, which my M^r receyved of Thomas Smythe in London, *Cxxx^{li}*; makinge a paire of paniers, *xij^d*; for my M^{rs} non-apparence twice at Bruneley Courte, *viiij^d*; [two wheelwrights] a fortnight at the making of wanes, cliving of ashe woode for axiltres and other uses, *vjs*; beaffe for hauckes meat [for the hawks which John Leigh brought from London in December] *ijs*; given to the midwiffe which helpe a cowe that could not calve, *ijs vjd*.

Februarie, 1611 [-1612]. — To Mr. Michhell boie, which brought the partriges, *vjd*; to Jane, for starchinge Abell's lynnene for a yeare, *xvj^d*; sixe fatte henns, *iijs*; wine to my M^{rs}, *ijs vjd*; d'd this day to my M^r before he went to Whalley, *xxs*; a barrell of hearings at Preston, *xxvj^s viij^d*; white suger candie, *xij^d*; for stassaker [staves-aker, a species of larkspur] to John Leighe, *ijd*; d'd to Rob'te Kent, when he went for Bamberie cakes, *xxs*; lente to the kinges ma^{tie} for eighteene monethes, as maye appeare by the privie seale, *xxx^{li}*; a gallon of honie, boughte at Browne Birckes, *vjs iiij^d*.

Marche, 1611 [-1612]. — Twoe lode of mault, *xxxij^s*; a roundlett of sacke, bought at Hallifaxe (at x^d the quart) conteyninge *xxij* quartes and a pynt, *xxij^s iiij^d*; three greate salt lings, *v^s vjd*; delivd to Thomas Yate nowe when he went to London, *xl^s*; given to George Estwood, bayliff arrant, by my M^{rs} appointment, *ijs vjd*; spent by Rob'te Kent when he went to Warwicke for [Banbury] cakes, *iiij^s ix^d*; a paire of gloves to Turner *viiij^d*; a cowple of linge, *iijs iiij^d*; a pecke of cocles, *viiij^d*; twoe paire of lynn stripes [? striped linen or strips of linen] to John Turner, *xxij^d*; d'd to Mr. Richard Towneley, towards the charges to pcurer a pces for suche copieholders as are behynde for their rentes, *xs*; d'd this day to my M^r att his goinge towards Lancaster, *v^{li}*; two stone of flaxe, *xjs vjd*; given to Eliz. Willisell, which brought a graie hound

which had withered [? worried] an ewe, vj^d; foure wanton shaffes [or wame-towe i.e. bellyband or girth going from shaft to shaft] and a paire of tresses, xvij^d.

Aprill, 1612.—To Birchall, for fetching the truncke with the livies [liveries] in from Bolton, xij^d; a roule of garthewebb, xvj^d; d'd to my M^r before he went to Manchester with Mr. Whitticre, xl^s; d'd to Mr. Habergham, when he went to Preston about the fynes for Henthorne, iij^{li}; to Michael Thorpe, for goinge to Colne with a flitche of bacon, vj^d; for aqua vite at Whalley, xij^d; three metts of wyche salt [i.e. made in the wyches] xij^s; fyve glasses, ix^d; d'd by Will'm Woode to my M^r at Great Levⁿ in Xpimas last, xl^s; cariage of a truncke with the livies in, xiiij^s vj^d; cariage of a gune downe from London, ij^s vj^d; p'd to Will'm Wood's wiffe for ashes and baucking [? bowking or backing] of xliij haspes of yarn, vij^s x^d; p'd to Mr. Ashton, one half yeares rent for Ightenhill pk, the cite [site] of the man^r and West Close, due to the king's ma^{tie} the 25th day of Marche last, xvij^{li} xvij^s xj^d ob.; d'd to Mr. Will'm Ander-ton, to bringe a [? marriage] lycence from Yorke, xl^s; to one which brought a l're from M^r Ric. Rishton, iij^d; xxxj lode of lyme (at vj^d) to laye in the dunge hills, xxij^s ij^d; sent to young Mr. Ashton, by his man Will'm Horrobin, xx^l.

Maye, 1612. — Garden seeds bought at Manchester, v^s vj^d; a paire of shoes to Rob'te Hargreaves, xvij^d; spent by him in goinge and cominge from Claiton, Barton, Colne, and Bolton, xij^d; sixe capons, bought at Mr. Listers of the Deane, vij^s; feyeinge [cleansing] and dressinge of Cronckeshaye medowes, xvij^d; given to the footeman which broughte l'res to my M^r at Barton, iij^d; xxx chickens bought at Clitherowe, v^s vj^d; white wine vinager, x^d; a galde to Mitton church, for Henthorne, iij^d; p'd for a sacke butt [a sort of trumpet, the Italian trombone] at Clitherowe, vij^s vj^d; for starchinge of Turner his boundes [bands] to Jane Hurst, xij^d; given to a minstrell, iij^d; fyve gallon of white wine (at vj^d the quarte) x^s; foure gallon and three quarters of claret wine (at the same price) ix^s vj^d; sixe gallon of sacke (at x^d the quarte) xx^s; twoe cowple of linge, x^s vj^d; foure gallon and a halfe of white wine

vinager (at v^d a quarte) $vij^s vj^d$; foure wine tappes, ij^d ; corke for the barrells, x^d ; carriage of these thinges [the wine and vinegar] from Hallifaxe to Gawthroppe, ij^s ; spent by me and my horse when I bought them, xx^d ; a fatte calfe, the heade and xij feete, $x^s vj^d$; [a man] for seven dayes worke at makinge of lattices, ij^s ; for footinge Abells and Turner his stockings, vj^d ; p'd to John Haworthe in pte of payment of his bound, xx^{li} ; d'd to my M^r before he went to Barton, xx^l ; spent at Burneley at the marriage of Tho: Sagar his daughter, $viiij^d$; to the fuller, for dressinge of carpetts and blanchetts, x^d ; greene incle, for windoes to curtaines, $xviiij^d$; ginger, $viiij^d$; a cowe tongue, $viiij^d$; given to the maid which brought the venison, $ij^s vj^d$; given to Fletcher of Bolton, which did bringe the boxe of swetemeates, ij^s .

June, 1612. — Two fatt calves against Whyttsontyde, $xvij^s vj^d$; for makinge a paire of briches and twoe paire of stockings to the cookes boie, $viiij^d$; suett bought at Hallifaxe, $iiij^s vj^d$; given to Mr. Towneley man of Towneley, ij^s ; a paire of pumpes to Turner, $xxij^d$; twoe dozen of pigions, ij^s ; ix lapwinges, xij scriktes [or scrites, ? the missel-thrush] one graye plover and a snipe, ij^s ; twoe piggs, $iiij^s$; a thornebagg, xij^d ; xij breames, $iiij^s iiiij^d$; given to a maid which did helpe to catch rabbitts, vj^d ; to the washers of the sheepe, vj^d ; to twoe clipps of sheepe, vj^d ; to a pip, at my M^r comāde, vj^d ; given to Wade the pip, ij^s ; to the moule warpe catcher, vj^d ; d'd to my M^r, to pay Mr. Rob'te Heskethe of Rufforde, $333^l vj^s viij^d$; to Barnard Towneley, xx^s ; to one which brought stawberies [strawberries] $iiiij^d$; twoe paire of Richmon stockingses [Richmond, from a person or place] to Turner, $iiiij^s$; vj^{li} of sweete sope, $ij^s ij^d$; clode [? cloud or mottled] sope bought at Hallifax, $iiiij^s$; an iron barre to the scullerie dore, $iiiij^d$; nyne score and $xviiij$ q'rs of coales at Padihame pitte (at vj^d the q'r) $iiiij^{li} xix^s$; given to the coaliers to spend, $xviiij^d$; celes, chevons [chevesne, *Fr.*, the chub] and troutes, $ij^s iiiij^d$; a veale, boughte at Burneley, ix^s ; Marie Aynesworth, for stawberies, $iiij^d$; three leather purses, $xiiij^d$.

July 1612. — D'd to Mr. Haberg: at Clitherow, in his goeing to Yorke, x^{li} ; to Eliz: Birchall, for beinge a moneth in the kitchen,

lijs; thre lode of salt (at xiijs iiij^d) xl^s; trouts and chevons, x^d; given to a piper, at my M^r his comande, iiij^d; four y^des of linen clothe which the sadler did use for my younge M^{ris} occasions, iij^s vj^d; one past board, foure skeines of silke and threde to Harg: dublett, xj^d; a man which brought fishe from M^{ris} Ashton, vj^d; sixe chevons, ix^d; given to Mr. Towneleys maids of Roile, which brought the p^rsent, xij^d; a kniffe to my M^r, x^d; spent by James Shuttleworth, for goeing to Preston at the quarter sessions, xj^d; the constable of Padiham, for a xvth towards the cariage of Pier-son his wiffe to Lancaster, iij^s x^d; d^d to my M^r a piece of gold of xxijs; a butterie kniffe, iiij^d; wineberies [? whinberries] ij^d; half a pint of aqua vite, iiij^d; turpentine and oile of baies, viij^d; haucke hoodes, xvj^d; quodlings [? codlings, apples] ij^d; to little Bill, for posies, ij^d; Cvij^{li} of sawder (after ix^d) iiij^{li}; sacke and white wine, bought at Colne, ijs j^d; a foote stoole, xviiij^d; a truncke garthe, xij^d; twoe hundreth of bricke, iij^s; winberies, v^d; to Tho: Dic-conson, for a little baie omlinge nagge [ambling nag] iiij^{li} v^s; twoe blacke potts, ij^d; to my M^r, before he went to Claiton, viij^{li}; vj y^des of canvis for dublett and briches to the kitchin boie, iiij^s vj^d; for making hose and dublett to him, xij^d; twelve chickens, ijs viij^d.

August, 1612. — For two goeschacke [goshawk] hoodes, xvj^d; foure sparehaucke hoodes, xij^d; given to one which brought Gill from Mr. Cottames, vj^d; given to a beareward [a bearward, one who leads a bear about as a show or for baiting] by my M^{ris}, xij^d; M^{ris} Starkies maid, which brought a q^re of veale, xj^d; twoe hundreth of stone naile for the leades, vj^d; to Mr. Towneleyes man, which brought a syde of a stagge, ijs vj^d; for halfe an oke, xv^s; a fatt calfe, ix^s; to John Singleton, steele bowes maker, xix^s; sixe paire of shoes and a paire of pantables [pantouffles, *Fr.*, slippers; or pantables, panton shoes for a horse, to recover a narrow and hoof-bound heel] to my M^{ris}, which Roger Scole sent to Gawthrop, xviijs iiij^d; mowinge xxxj acres (at xviiij^d le acre) xlvij^s; August 11, given to my Lo: Monteagles his plaieres, at my M^{rs} comande-mente, l^s; August 12, given to my Lord Darbie his plaieres, xxvj^s viij^d; p^d at Hallifax for vj gallons and a half of sacke (at x^d)

xxj^s viij^d; ix gallons of white and clarett wine and a halfe (at vj^d le quarte) xix^s; hauckes beeffe, viij^d; to Myles Rob'te for makinge xvijj basines and iiij score dishes, lesse and more, vj^s; twoe shirtes to the boie of the kitchen, iij^s vj^d; d'ed to my M^r before he went towards Lancaster xl^s; given to my M^r to putt in his pockett, xx^s; given to Horrabine, which brought apples and plummies from Whalley, vj^d; cariage of my M^{rs} boxe to Barton, iij^d; p'd to Rob'te Butterfield, changler [chandler] in Hallifaxe, for xiiij dozen and a halfe of candles (at iij^s viij^d) liiij^s; twoe quarts of ale, iij^d [this is the first time that ale is entered in these accounts as sold by the quart, instead of the pot or the stand]; spent by Turner in goeing to Lanc: then to Barton, and soe home, xij^d; for aqua vitæ [a cordial water made of beer, strongly hopped and well fermented] and rosa solis [a liquor made of brandy, cinnamon, &c.] xvij^d; given to three fidlers, xij^d; to Bell the pip, iij^d; for pirres, snypes, lapwinges and dunes [dunbirds, vide Harrison's *Description of England*, p. 222] xiiij^d.

September 1612. — Nutts, iij^d; to Henrie Hopwoode, for helpeinge to make my M^{rs} gowne, ij^s; a paire of haucke bells, vj^d; halfe a beeffe, xx^s; halfe a mutton, iij^s; xij calffe feette, vj^d; twelve chickens, ij^s; a paire of bootes to Abell, vj^s; twoe fatt oxen, bought at Gisburne faire, viij^{li} xv^s; p'd to my M^{rs}, which my M^r did borrow of her, xx^s; cariage of the hamp and two cloak clothes to Hallifax, vj^s; a paire of stockings of lynen to Hargreaves, xj^d; xxiiij egges, iij^d; p'd to Birchall wiffe, for fyve stone of butter against Lente laste (at iij^s) xx^s; twoe round twigged basketts, ix^d; Sept. 16, to my Lo: Stafford plaieres, xl^s; to Arthur Gurney, pip, xij^d; to three fidlers, xij^d; for half an ell of taffitie to my M^{rs}, viij^s vj^d; p'd by M^r Nic: for ingrossinge of a booke concninge Barton, xij^s; to Jo: Leighe, for haucks beeffe, iij^d; for makinge a liverie cloake, xvij^d; making Abell's cloake, xij^d; to Crosse wiffe, for burninge fearne ashes eighte dayes (at vj^d a day [in addition] to meate and drinke) iij^s; Crosse, xv dayes stubbinge and thrashinge, iij^s ix^d.

October, 1612. — Twoe y'des of kyrsey for briches to Law:

Shuttle: (at iij^s) vj^s; to Parkinson, for settinge of [boundary] markes, ij^d; aqua vitæ, viij^d; [ditto] bought at Whalley, xx^d; brimstone, ij^d; an aighangdole of nuttes [a heap, an uncertain or unmeasured quantity] vj^d; Oct. 7, given to Distley and his companie, my Lo: Dudleye his plaeres, xxx^s; given by Tho: Yate to twooe fidlers, vj^d; to the officers at Clajton, iiij^s; wine at Manchester, xx^d; blottinge pap, ij^d; vj^{li} xij onces of suger for my younge M^{rs}, xj^s ix^d; one pound of annell seedes, x^d; aqua vitæ, boughte at Whalley, xx^d; vj geese, vj^s; given at Mr. Andertons of Claiton to the officers, iiij^s vj^d; sixe y^des of riboninge, ij^s; given to Mr. Anderton's man, which broght the turkies, xij^d; sent to younge M^{rs} Anderton for the rest of the flaxe, vj^s viij^d; hempe for cocke netts, vj^s; spinninge yt, twistinge and twyninge, iiij^s; corde to them, iiij^s; an axe and a spade, iiij^s; tarre, swine gresse, and a pott to put yt in, for the beast hornes, xij^d; mendinge the haucke mue [mew] at Barton, ij^s; for daggs to the faucon [dag is a small pistol, and falcon a small cannon; but this probably means rags or jagged cloths for the falcon] xij^d; a dustinge ridle for the stable, vj^d; to the lymers of Clitherowe, for xj hundrethe and xvij lode of lyme (after vij^d) to lyme Little Cockeshuttes heade and the Bancke heye, xxxij^{li} xj^s ix^d; sixe staples and one haspe of iron for the yates at Henthorne, xiiij^d; nuttmeggs to my M^{rs}, vj^d; thre lappwings, vj^d; p^d to Jo: Hargreaves at Colne, to be p^d over by Mr. Thom's Smythe at London, to Mr. Theophilus Ash-ton, li; laid oute at Chorley and Manchester by Mr. Nic: for my M^{rs} occasions, xxv^s; given to a pip, iiij^d; given to my M^{rs} to paye for nutts, vj^d; for sixe bowstringes to my M^r, vj^d.

November, 1612. — D^d to my younge M^{rs} in golde, vj^l xij^s; an odde steire, to make [match] another bought in O^v Darwine, iiij^{li} xiiij^s x^d; a paire of gloves to Abell, v^d; November 7, given to the wates of Manchester, ij^s vj^d; to Rob'te Ingham, being grave this year, for my M^r, xlvj^s viiiij^d; to the painter, for two m[']kes [? w[']kes] ij^s; twoe shootinge gloves, x^d; for a quiver, ij^s; to my M^{rs} for rosa solis and aqua vitæ at dyvers tymes, x^s; twoe pound of yellowe waxe to my younge M^{rs}, ij^s viij^d; hauckes beeffe, iij^d;

arrowes, ij^s vj^d; a bowe staffe, iij^d; to Thomas Yate before his goinge to Londone, 250^{li}; halfe a kade [a house or pet lamb] mutton, v^s iiij^d; given to the piper of Clitherowe, iiij^d; to a poore minister, vj^d; to the butler for taps, ij^d; a pound of annell seedes [aniseed] x^d; mendinge my Mr^s bowe, iiij^d; to a poore woman, ij^d; a paire of spurres to my Mr, xx^d; to John Nutter, to pay ov^o to Mr^{is} Irland, which my Mr^{is} borrowed of her at London, v^{li}; a bottle of rosa solis, vj^s ij^d; thre y^des of black ribin for my Mr, vij^d; xxiv y^des of clothe (at vj^d) for three chassebells [? chasubles; but these were usually priests' garments] for the servants at Barton, xij^s; makinge the chassebells, xij^d; twoe little pannes for the howse use at Barton, v^s vj^d; nyne pound of iron, xx^d; to the smyth, for workinge the same into huckes and pothuckes and builes to the pannes, xij^d; a saltinge tubbe for beeffe, ij^s; a quarter of beeffe, vij^s iiij^d; twoe mettes of coate salte [coate is a furnace] xx^d; xxx y^des of haire clothe for kilne at Barton (at xiiij^s) xxxv^s; thre aighendole of muster seede, ij^s ij^d; xxix snypes, ij^s v^d; thre wodecockes, ix^d; given to a piper, iiij^d; haucksbeeffe, vij^d.

December, 1612.—Twoe dozen of plain [plane] tree trenchers, iij^s iiij^d; iiij dozen and a halfe of clvde sope, iij^s vj^d; wanton bothomes [? girth or bellyband ends] x^d; to my brother Thomas Yate, the other tenn pound my master had for use, x^{li}; for the vse of the same for one twelve monethes, xx^s; a mette of beanes bought at Clitherowe, vj^s x^d; to my Mr^{is} before she went to Barton, xx^s; to Mr. Claiton of Little Harwoode, for vse of money, xv^{li}; to a poore pip, iij^d; a poore woman, ij^d; to Tho: Remington, these pcells following, vidz^t to the escheator 50^s 6^d, to the fedarie 20^s, to the sheriffe 6^s viij^d, to the jurie v^s viij^d; to the baliffe v^s, to the escheators clarke for drawinge and engrossinge thoffice the first tyme vij^d, Tho: charges about it, xij^d—y^e some [total] iiij^l xv^s vj^d; p^d for aide money [a sort of subsidy to the crown] xxj^s; Tho: charges to Otley and his horse three days, iiij^s; a paire of milne stones, l^s; a paire of bootes to my Mr, vij^s vj^d; three quartes of aqua vitæ for my Mr^{is}, v^s; rosa solis, iij^s; December 12, given to my Lorde of Darbie his plaieres, vij^s iiij^d; to Edward Davie, bayliffe of Barton

to Sir Cuthbert Halsoe, for a free rent out of Barton, *iiij^s*; for daggs to the faulkon, *xij^d*; Ja: Fletcher, for spindles, *xij^d*; d'd to my M^{rs}, to pay to M^{rs} Ashton for an approne, *xxvj^s viij^d*; laide out by John Leighe for hauck beeffe for a monethe, *iiij^s*; a woman's renie [rein] *xx^d*; a locke to the newe deye [dairy] house door, *xx^d*; Mr. Townely, for hard wax, *xv^d*; to Dynnley, pip, *vj^d*; spent by Charles Rylie in goinge to Burie about the aide money, *xvij^d*; to Mr. Habergham, for twoe quarters of hunge beeffe, *xl^s*; a lode of beanes bought at Hallifax, *xiiij^s*; to Sir Thomas Dawnay, Kt., sheriffe then of York: certain arrerages due to his matie for Forcet, *xxvij^s*; pointes to the thre boies, *vj^d*.

Januarie, 1612 [-1613]. — For *iiij* dozen and an halfe of Hallifaxe sope, *iiij^s vj^d*; a *xvth* for the oxe laye, *iiij^s x^d*; eight y'ds of ribin to my M^{rs}, *xvj^d*; fve pounds of suger bought at Bolton for my M^{rs}, *vij^s iiij^d*; two bowes to my M^r, *xvij^s*; foure arrowes, *xvj^d*; to M^r Jo: Towneley of Hurstwoode, *xxvij^{li}*; foure y'des of cursey (at *iiij^s vj^d*) for briches to Mr. Barton *xvij^s*; *ij* y'des qr: of fryse (at *iiij^s*) for a jerkine to him, *vij^s*; *iiij* y'des q'er of fustion (at *ij^s iiij^d*) for a dublett to him, *vij^s vj^d*; *iiij* dozen of buttons and *iiij* skeins of silke for him, *xx^d*; a paire of stockings to him, *iiij^s*; a pickadell [piccadell, a stiff collar, made in fashion of a band] to his dublett, *xvij^d*; for makinge, threade, and pockettes, *vij^s ij^d*; eight y'des of black cotton, *iiij^s*; *v* y'des et di: of lynnyn clothe (at *xij^d*) for lynynges to him, *vj^s*; for bearinge lynyng and stiffinge to him, *xvj^d*; for flaxen lynyng, bearinge lynyng, and stiffinge to Abell's dublett, *iiij^s iiij^d*; three sheepe skines for lynyng to briches, and pockettes, *xvj^d*; 8 y'des of cotton to Abell, *iiij^s*; 4 dozen of buttons and 8 skines of silke for his dublett and jerkine, *xx^d*; pastbord and russett fustion, *x^d*; halfe a y'de of callico to him, *xij^d*; *iiij* y'des of galune [galloon] lace to him, *vij^d*; for threde, and makinge dublett, jerkine, and briches, *v^s vj^d*; *vj* y'des of ashe color clothe for briches to Lee and Hargreaves, *xvj^s*; *iiij* y'des of greye frise for twoe jerkines, *vij^s vj^d*; *vj* y'des et di: of fustion for twoe dubletts, *ix^s ix^d*; lace to Leighes briches, *vij^d*; eight y'des qr: of cursye (at *ij^s*) for the three boies, *xvij^s vj^d*;

thread, and makinge theire three suites, v^s vj^d; to one which tended the ayrie, [eyry or aerie] at Heblewhaite, vj^s viij^d; Habergham Eaves, the oxe laye, v^d; rosa solis, for my M^{ris}, xvj^d; to John Haworthe, for the vse of xx^{li} to Maye nexte, xxxiiij^s iiij^d; Henry Douglas [the tinker employed for years] for mending potts, pannes, and skilletts, ij^s vj^d; to Mr. Heskethes man of Clitherowe, which brought puffiugs [? puffins, or an article of dress] to my M^{ris}, xij^d; d'd to my M^r in golde before he wente to Rufforde, xiiij^{li} iiij^s; sweete sope bought at Padiham, ij^s; a loffe of suger, vij^{li} and di: (at xxj^d the pound) xiiij^s iiij^d; iiij y'des of holmes fustion [a kind not precisely known] for my M^r, v^s iiij^d; vij y'des of cotton for him, iiij^s vj^d; six little piggins [small wooden vessels, one longer stave forming the handle] ix^d; a kuydych [? a dish to hold cues, or small fragments of bread] and a kymlyn [? kimnel, a tub for household purposes] iiij^s ij^d; the milne steppe at Barton, ix^s x^d; curtaine rodde, a shovell and a spade, iiij^s viii^d; a trundle bedd [a low bed on castors or small wheels; much the same as truckle bed, both named from the wheels] v^s; a chaire, ij^s; twoe joyned stooles, iiij^s; halfe a buttocke of beeffe, xviiij^d; nyne pounce of butter, ij^s iiij^d; twoe potts of ale, ij^s iiij^d; twoe wodcockes, vij^d; to a pyper, ij^d; for xij y'des of loome worke, xij^s; twelve y'des of bone lace for my M^{ris}, vj^s; d'd to my M^{ris} to buye rosa solis and aqua vitæ, x^s; d'd to my M^{ris} before she went to Barton, xx^s; to Will'm Wilkinson, for linyng and alteringe Mr. Barton's old briches, xviiij^d; d'd to my M^r, to paye Mr. Rob'te Heskethe, 333^l 6^s 8^d; d'd to my M^r for his other occasions, xx nobles [the noble is 6s. 8d., just half the mark] vj^l xiiij^s iiij^d; spent by my M^{ris} and the gentlemen on Mr. Towneley's children at Law: Sonckie's, as she came from Whalleye, ij^s viij^d; a galde for West Close, to the plumber to mend Padiham church, xv^d.

Februarie, 1612 [-1613].—Spent by me at Burneley courte, vj^d; given to twoe men which gathered for a poore man in Burneley pishe, iiij^d; Padiham, a xvth towardes the carriage of Roger wiffe Cockshutte to Lancaster, iiij^s x^d; Jas: Rob'te, for xxviiij daies worke

(after ij^d) v^s; a locke to the brue howse doore, ij^s; vj^{li} iiij o₃ of suger to my M^{rs} xj^s; two suger loffes to M^{rs} Towneley, conteyn-
ing 10^{li} 1 o₃, xvij^s x^d [small loaves these. Sir Edward Wotton in
1546 bought 825 sugar loaves at Calais for 6^s each, or 8d. per lb,
which gives the average weight of each loaf as 9lb]; twoe barrells
of hayringes for Gawthrope, xlix^s; halfe a scate fishe, ij^s; spar-
lings, iiij^d; one dozen of millan fishe [green or fresh cod] and
cariage from Inskipp to Gawthrope, x^s iiij^d; xxx^{li} of candles (at
iiij^d) boughte at Hallifaxe, x^s; twoe cowple of linge, viij^s; given to
the fidlers of Heptonstaule, by my M^{rs} appointment, xij^d.

Marche, 1612 [-1613]. — A xvth and a halfe towards the
cariage of the man which broke Skipton milne to Lancaster, v^s ix^d;
to Jo: Crombocke, for x^{li} ix o₃ in a suger loaffe for my M^{rs}, xvij^s
vj^d [about 1s. 9d. the lb]; to Mr. Braidshaye's [Bradshaw's] man,
which brought a cowple of houndes to Gawthroppe, vj^s viij^d; a
hatte to John Leighe, v^s; halfe a y^de of Jenes fustian [jean or
jane, still used as a fustian fabric] to my M^r, bought at Whalley,
vij^d ob.; Marche 4, given to Distle and his companie [of players]
vj^s viij^d; to Mr. Banisters man of the Bancke, which brought fishe,
xviiij^d; to Mr. Rishtons maide of the Sparthe, xij^d; to Smyth the
butcher, for half a calffe against Shroufftide, iiij^s; the church-
warden of Padiham, halfe a galde, laide after the formes [i.e. in
proportion to the seat-rent paid] towards the repaire of the leades
in the chauncell and the steeple, xj^s iiij^d; vj^l of figgs (at iiij^d)
[? 4½d.] ij^s iiij^d; given to Alex: Grundy, pip, at my M^{rs} comānd, in
steed of oates, xviiij^d; to Agnes, one of Padiham, for toppinge and
ryfinge [? picking and riddling] xvij sives of seede oates, xviiij^d;
spent by Henry Southworthe and Leighe, at the muster at Whal-
ley, xij^d; given to the man which brought the puffines from Mr.
Hesketh of Clitherowe, xij^d; a q^r of skate and a q^r of thornebagge,
xij^d; to Mr. Leaver [a London confectioner] for the cariage of a
boxe of sweetmeates from London to Boulton, iiij^s iiij^d; a paire of
newe shoes to my M^{rs}, ij^s iiij^d; to John wiffe Moore of Higham,
for a stone of butter, iiij^s; Marche 11, given to the waitts of
Weakfeld [Wakefield] xiiij^d; laide out by Mr. Ughtred for arrowes,

iijs; a seeled chiste, [? wainscotted chest] to my M^{ris}, xxvj^s viij^d; a galde for the West Close, towards bringinge Ducworthe to Lancaster, vj^d; twoe snaffles, xvij^d; a paire of sissers for the stable, iij^d; d'd to Mr. Nicholas Shuttleworthe, at his goeing to Lancaster, x^l; halfe an elle of hollande for my M^{ris}, xvij^d.

Aprill, 1613. — To Ric: Sagar, for dressinge the church [at Padiham] xvij^d; given to Procter, a poore broken man dwellinge in Extwisle, iijj^d; the clarke of Burnley, and the clarke of Padiham, each vj^d for his wages; Ightenhill pke, a gauld for the trained souldiers, vj^d ob.; Padiham [ditto] ix^d; to George Jaques and his man, for either of them three daies workinge in the garden (thone vj^d, thother iijj^d a daie) ij^s vj^d; to Turner, at his goinge upp into Warwicksheire, x^l; to Ja: Leighe, for xxxij troutes, viij^d [four a penny]; the constable of Padiham, one whole xvth towards the cariage of Parkinson's wiffe to Lancaster, iij^s x^d; to Jo: Starkie [who kept a sort of general store at Padiham] for a q^r and a di: [half] of taffytie to my M^{ris}, vj^s; eight y'des of whalebone, xvij^d; one y'de q^r of w^{te} [white] Janes fustion, xvj^d; one past borde, ij^d; spent by Leigh at Saleberie boot [boat, the ferry across the river] vij^d; twoe y'des of cambricke to my M^{ris}, x^s; fyve y'des of clothe for two shirts to Hargreaves (at xj^d) iijj^s viij^d; Burneley, foure whole xvths, for Typpinghills and Gawthroppe, for the repaire of Burneley church, ij^s vj^d; a calves heade and the feete, v^d; a pound of sweete [i.e. scented] sope, iijj^d; Aprill 24, a gald laide after vj^d le pound, for West Close, towards the bringinge upp of Besse Chattockes clothes, vj^d; p^d to Mrs. Elyzabeth Braidshawe, for my M^r and M^{ris}, vij^s; feyninge of lvijj acres of medowe (after ij^d) x^s vj^d; to Robinson, for twoe daies worke at the feiyinge of the ground worke for the courte walle, and to Ja: Roe and Sheaffeld, either twoe daies at the same worke, ij^s; to Robinson, for a daies worke in the lone [lane] at the great sies [ea, or hey, water-meadow or field] yate, viij^d.

May 1613. — To Joyes [Joyce, or *Joyeuse*, Fr., joyous, merry; a proper name of women] a maide at Barton, for a q^r'es wages, v^s vj^d; laid downe by my old M^{ris} for my young M^{ris}, to M^{ris} Gryn-

shaye, x^s; mendinge Mr. Barton's shoes, viij^d; given to three fiddlers, vj^d; to a woman which came with a l^{re} from Francis Paslowe, iiij^d; to Richard South'm, for making a bound betwixt my M^r and M^{rs} Alice Paslewe, ij^s; for three brushes to washe the collidge potts [? coolage, or collayes, broth kettles] vj^d; twelve ewes, fyve weathers, a tuppe, and nyne lambes, v^{li}; given to a man which came from Will'm Parker to bringe worde of the sicknes of Mr. And:[erton's] childe vj^d; cariage of a truncke from London to Hallifax, xij^s; spente by Hargreaves and his horse when he fetched the same [trunk] xxj^d; foure metts of meale (at vj^s viij^d) xxvj^s viij^d; given to Mr. Towneleyes man, which broughte venison, ij^s vj^d; to John Rishton, slater, his halfe years allowance for amendinge the slate and mossinge, x^s; twoe yolke of feedinge oxen, bought in Skipton faire, xvj^l xvij^s viij^d; for a feedinge cowe bought there, l^s; three metts of oates, vj^s.

June, 1613. — P'd to the Hallifax carier for three trunckes from London to Gawthroppe, iiij^{li}; to Barnard Townelye, when he went to Manchester, xij^s; a paire of gloves to Mr. Barton, vj^d; twoe hundredreth lode of worthinge [dung] and ashes (worthing at iiij^d and ashes at ij^d) xliij^s iiij^d; three knotts of packthread, iiij^d; iiij^{li} of candles, xiiij^d ob.; j^{li} of [loaf] suger, xxj^d; p'd to Mr. Stockdale, for Barbone P'ke, towards the erectinge of a howse of correc'on at Kendale, x^s; for ayde in Westm^r for the Ladie Eliz: xxvj^s viij^d; to the commissioners clarkes xij^d; to Margarette and Eliz: for starchinge Abells traueres [? trowsers] and Leighes linnens, iiij^d; a xvth (after ij^d the oxgange) for the repaire of Whalley church, ij^s viij^d; to John Haworth, thother twentie pound which was oweing him, and the bound d'd in, xx^{li}; p'd to him for the yeare, for the use of xl^{li}, which I set not downe before this daie, by reason I had forgott yt till now, iiij^l vj^s viij^d; to Coates the carier of Oxforde, ij^s; a chevon [a chub] and eeles, iiij^d; d'd to my M^r to pay the wallers Whitt-heades, iiij^{li}; p'd to Mr. Ja: Whitticres, 180^l 7^s ix^d; p'd to Jo: Hargreaves at Colne, to be returned to M^r Ughtred Shuttleworth at London, xl^{li}; sixe sives of oates (at xxx^s) ix^{li}; a q^r of veale, xviiij^d; nyne chickens, xviiij^d.

July, 1613. — One dozen of pewter spownes, xij^d; one hundreth lode of lyme for the courte walles (after vij^d) lviii^s iiij^d; Tho: Yate, his q^r wages, xvj^s viij^d; Jo: Leighe [ditto] xvj^s viij^d; Ja: Yate [ditto] xvj^s viij^d; p^d to John Law for an halfe yeres vse of the sixe score poundes, vij^{li}; to Browne wiffe, for the relieffe of her children, vj^d; to Jo: Leighe, for stuffe to heale the twoe steeres at Barton, and for tarre, xvj^d; spent by my M^r, my M^{rs}, Mr. Nic: and Mrs Eliz: at Law: Souckies, x^d; to my M^{rs}, for Joice wages, vij^s; for washing the cookes boie clothes, ix^d.

August, 1613. — P^d for posies, ij^d; a paire of pumpes to Hargreaves, xij^d; oyle de baies [oil of bays, formerly used in medicine] vj^d; xxv weathers (at v^s iiij^d) and xx^d further, vij^{li} xv^s; given to my M^{rs} for wines which she bought at Clitherowe, iij^s; to George Cronkshaye, which my M^r allowed him for this yeare for his table, iij^{li}; for three Venis glasses [Venice glasses, then in great request in England] to my M^{rs}, xvij^d; to Mr. Towneleys man, which brought venison to Gawthroppe, ij^s vj^d; ale to my M^{rs}, iiij^d; brimstone, ij^d.

September 1613. — P^d to [two labourers] for mowinge of xxxiij acres and a halfe of medowe (after xvij^d le acre) xxxiij^s ix^d [sic]; sixe paire of dogge cowples, ij^s. [The next three leaves have more than one third torn away, in a wedge shape, the broad end at the top of the page.] To my Lo: of Darbie his [? players] xx^s; to Mr. Towneleys man, which brought halfe a stagge, iij^s iiij^d; tarre for dogges, iij^d; p^d to Mr. Barcrofte, for bookes from Oxforde for my M^r, x^s viij^d; cariage of a cradle, a baskett, and thinges therein, from Yorke, iij^s.

October, 1613. — P^d to Smalley [a tailor] for makinge the kitchen boie dublett and breeches xij^d; thread and leather pocketts, vj^d; to Law: wiffe Sonckie, for [? 3] standes of ale, viij^s vj^d; to her, for twoe dozen of breade, ij^s; to her for twoe stands of ale, v^s; vj gallons of clarett wine (at vj^d the quarte) [price torn away]; one dozen [15] of candles, to Jo: Starkie [the general shopkeeper at Padiham] iiij^s iiij^d; iiij^{li} of currants, xx^d; vj wodcockes, ij^s; a joyned stoole, xx^d; for j^{li} of reasons of the sune, viij^d; to the cooke wiffe,

for one stone of newe butter, iiij^s; a paire of spurres to Abell, xij^d; a paire of shoes to him, iij^s; [ditto] to Hargreaves, ij^s viij^d.

November, 1613. — The totall of the receipts from the xxxj of October 1611 vnto the sixth of November 1613—£3506: 1: 2 ob.; and the totall of these disbursments, 3420^{li} 5^s ob. James Yate hath in his hand this sixt of November 1613, 85^{li} 16^s 2^d. [Signed] Ric: Shuttleworthe.

All the somes of money which I, James Yate, have laid out in this gen'all booke of accomptes for dyett and other necessaries, as alsoe in the three bookes for the three gentlewomen from the xxvijth of June 1608 till the xiiijth of November 1608, are in the whole, as it maye appear by my owne hande wryting, 149^{li} 7^s 2^d.

Money received [by Anthony Wilkinson] of James Yate at sundry tymes, as followeth:— [Inter alia] Nov. 27, 1608, Received, which is disbursed for the gentlewomen, as maye appeare by their bookes, xxvij^{li}; summa totalis of Antonie Wilkinsons receipts, is, I say 386^l 2^s 11^d.—All which sayd summes I have seene discharged and made straight betweene myselfe and Antonie Wilkinson, to weet [to wit] from the 15th of November 1608 till this present seavent of December 1609. In wittnes whereof we have put to our names. In the p'sence of Nic: Shuttleworthe, by mee [signed] Ric: Shuttleworthe, Anthony Wilkinsonn. In the p'sence of mee [signed] Nic: Shuttleworth.

[With these memoranda this volume of accounts closes, page 202. The next volume in order is lost, so that there is a hiatus of three years in the accounts, from November 1613. to November 1616. We pass therefore from vol. IX to vol. XI.]

STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

VOLUME XI.

NOVEMBER 5, 1616, TO OCTOBER 30, 1621.

This last volume of these old accounts is a long, narrow book of 164 pages, the parchment cover of which has become detached and lost. In the lapse of three years since the last entry in vol. IX, there seems to have been no change in principal or agent. "Ric: Shuttleworthe" still audits, allows, and signs the accounts of his steward "James Yate." Before proceeding to the ordinary entries of household expenditure, travelling expenses, and farm accounts, we must copy two long lists of the spices bought in London, one on the occasion of the lady's confinement, the other the usual proportion of spices bought in London at Michaelmas. We shall place them in juxtaposition: —

I. — Bought of Mr. Tho: Leaver [a London confectioner and dealer in spices] the 12th September, 1617.— A note of the spices at the tyme of my M^{rs} lyinge in child bedd: —

II. — M^d: That these particulers followinge are the usuall pporc'on of spices yearely bought in London at Michelmes terme: —

I.	II.
Almand comfetts, iij lb. iij ^s	xj lb. j oz. refined suger. xiiij ^s ij ^s ob.
Oalander do. iij lb. iij ^s	iiij lb. of case pep' ix ^s viij ^s
Anelseed do. ij lb. ij ^s viij ^s	iiij lb. of anelseides iij ^s iiij ^s
Sjnimon do. j lb. j ^s vj ^s	iiij qr. lb. Synamond iij ^s

Ginger do. j lb.....	j ^a vj ^d	j lb. ginger.....	xvj ^d
Orrideye do. j lb.	j ^a vj ^d	xij lb. of Mallyn reasines.	iiij ^a
Rose do. j lb.....	j ^a vj ^d	viiij lb. de reasines solis...	iiij ^a iiij ^a
Vyolett do. j lb.	j ^a vj ^d	xviiij lb. of currence	ix ^a
Rosemary do. j lb.....	j ^a vj ^d	j lb. of case nuttmeggs ...	iiij ^a viij ^a
Ambergrice do. j lb. (sic)	vj ^a vj ^d	iiij qr. lb. of mace	v ^a vij ^d
Musked'nes w ^t di lb.....	iiij ^a	di lb. cloves	iiij ^a ix ^d
Marchpaine stuffe, ij lb. .	iiij ^a	di lb. fyne dates	xij ^d
Macoro wines, j lb.....	ij ^a vj ^d	di lb. redd sanders	ij ^a vi ^d
Naples biskett, j lb. . . .	ij ^a vj ^d	j lb. turnesall.....	ij ^a
Dryed suckett, ij lb.	v ^a	di oz. English saffron.....	xij ^d
Fyne past of plumes, iiij lb.	xij ^a	iiij lb. Jordan almonds ...	v ^a
Candel spices, ij lb.	xij ^a	vj lb. Ryse mill:.....	xviiij ^d
Quinces pl. ij lb.....	viiij ^a	xij lb. w th starche	iiij ^a
Damsones pl. j lb.	iiij ^a iiij ^d	xviiij lb. powder suger ...	xvj ^a vj ^d
Cheries pl. j lb.....	iiij ^a	White pep'	vj ^a
Barberies pl. j lb.	iiij ^a	xxiiij lb. of prunes.....	iiij ^a
Rasberies pl. j lb. ..	iiij ^a	For the suger box.	x ^d
Goosberies pl. j lb.....	iiij ^a	For the starche boxe.....	vj ^d
Peare plumes, j lb.....	iiij ^a	M'd: I have d'd the note hereof to	
For vij pouts.....	j ^a ij ^d	Tho: Duckworthe.	
For a box	ij ^a vj ^d		
For a porter carrying them			
to Islington	viiij ^d		
Sma	v ^a ij ^a iiij ^d		
The old, w th is in my			
booke, doth come			
to.....	xiiij ^a x ^d x ^d		
Whereof I have rec:	x ^u		
Restes due to me			
nowe	viiij ^a xiiij ^a ij ^d		
M'd: that I have d'd the note			
hereof to my M ^r him selffe.			

III. — A note of garden seeds yearely boughte: —

Cabidge lettice seed	iiij ^d	Clarie seed	ij ^d
Lumbard lettice.....	iiij ^d	Pursland	ij ^d
Tyme seed	iiij ^d	Tarragon seed ...	ij ^d

Hyssope seed	iiij ^d	Basill seed	ij ^d
Endive seed	ij ^d	Alexander's seed	j ^d
Succory seed	ij ^d	S'ma	iiij ^d iiij ^d
Spinage seed	ij ^d	More caret seed	ij ^d
Cadmus benedictus seed	ij ^d	Onion seed	xxij ^d
Carett seed	ij ^d	Reddish seed	ij ^d
P'selie seed	iiij ^d	Gum dragon, half oz.	iiij ^d
Cabidge seed	j ^d	Fine mirh'e	xiij ^d
French sorell seed	j ^d	[Total	6s. 11d.]

Explanations of the less known articles will be found in the notes at the end of the volume.

Money laide out by me Ja: Yate for my Mr's vse, at Gawthroppe and else where, since the fifth of November 1616, as followeth: —

November, 1616. — Given [Nov. 7] by my M^rs appointment, to Distle and his companie [of players] vj^s viij^d; 54 eggs, at vj a penney, ix^d; mendinge a chaffinge-dishe, iiij^d; daytal wages [day tale; wages reckoned by the day] to John Loynd, iiij daies work at the can'les, xij^d; [two labourers] tenn daies thresshing (vj^d a daye) upon theire owne table, v^s; given to younge Mrs. Ashton of Downeham, by my M^{rs}, xj^d; xv pound of lycorishe (about vj^d ob. the pound) viij^s; stubbing [grubbing up roots or stubs] of three qr'es of a rodeland for callinge [? with a bird-call] v^s; to Smalley, tayler, for makinge twoe petticoates to my M^{rs}, and a petticoat to Mr. Richard, ij^s vj^d; p'd to Ric: Stones, which he laide downe for the feather beddes which was bought at Mr. Amonesses, xv^s vj^d; spent by my M^r, M^{rs}, the gentlemen, and George Walmisley, at Law: Sonckies, [an inn ?] vj^d; given by my M^{rs} to a poore woman, ij^d; to Wilkinson's wiffe of Hapton, for sixe torkies (after xv^d) vij^s vj^d; for halfe yeare table for the milner at Barton, xv^s viij^d; a single currye combe, vj^d; a duple [ditto] xvij^d; a maine [mane] combe and a sponge, vj^d; another without a sponge, iiij^d; Hab: Eaves, a xvth towards y^e relieffe of the poore, and repaire of Burneley church, vij^d ob.

In this volume commences a weekly account of the consumption of provisions, &c., not bought, but the produce of the farm, the poultry yard, the dairy, and the brewery, and which are termed "ex proprio," or "of one's own." At the end of each month we shall bring four or five of these weekly accounts together; as showing the average weekly consumption of the household. They are usually classed under the heads of kitchen, *deyrie*, and *butterie*; and occasionally a fourth head shows the consumption of provender, &c., in the stable. The four weekly accounts, then, in the month of November, 1616, stand thus:—

1st week. — Besydes ex proprio. — Spent [expended, used] in the *kitchen*: One mutton, twoe pigges, foure chickens, lxiiij egges, one skate fishe, and a pecke of flower. Spent in the *deyrie*: Tenn kyne milke [the milk of ten cows], one stone et di: of butter, and twoe cheeses. Spent in the *butterie*: In w^{te} bread aighen: [eacan-doles, or lumps]; in jannocks [oatenbread, in large coarse loaves] four mettes. In smale beare 3 hodgsheds; in strong beare one barrell; in candles iij^{li}. Spent in the *stable*: [Nil.]

2nd week. — *Kitchen*: Half a veale, one mutton, vij chickens, lxxv egges, one skate fishe, and a pecke of flower. *Deyrie*: x kyne milke, one stone et quartran of butter, and one cheese. *Butterie*: W^{te} bread three aighen: jannocks, iij metts; [the rest as in 1st week.]

3rd week. — *Kitchen*: [Same as 2nd week, save a chicken, an egg, and a skate fish less this week.] *Deyrie*: [Same as 2nd week, except] ij stone of butter and three stone of butter for the shepheard. *Butterie*: [As 2nd week, except no strong beer and] smale beare 4 hodgsheds. *Stable*: In about viij weeks, in oates lv metts.

4th week. — *Kitchen*: One mutton, one q're of veale, v chickens, 68 egges, and a pecke of flower. *Deyrie*: x kyne milk, one stone of butter, and one cheese. *Butterie*: In w^{te} bread a pecke; jannocks iij metts; smale beare four hogsheds; strong beare one barrell, and iij^l of candles.

December, 1616. — To Hen: Wilkinson for the vse of lx^{li} for one

yeare, vj^li ; j^li of ginger, xx^d ; $xiiij$ millan fishes [$? milwyn$, *Lanc.* green fish, fresh cod] at Preston (at $xvij^d$ a cowple) vij^s vj^d ; sea foules, $iijs$ x^d ; 108 eggs at vj a penney, $xvij^d$; spent by Tho: Remington in goinge to pvide a bedd for my M^r at Sedberghe, xij^d ; spent by him when he s^tveyed the Crossdell becke, $iiij$ daies and two nightes, ij^s ; a milnestone, $xxvj^s$ $viiij^d$; dogges meat at Heblewhaite, ij^s ; to the Lady Strickland, the rest of the money for the land purchased of her, 36^l 6^s 8^d ; for a hatt and taffetie bande in London, $xiiij^s$; a bagge to carry yt downe into the countrie, x^d ; cariage of a rundlet of muscadine from London, $iijs$ $iiij^d$; a kniffe to the d^ye howse maid, $iiij^d$; John Heye, vij dayes worke at callinge (at $iiij^d$) ij^s ; $xxxvj$ y^des et di: of sacke clothe (at x^d) and $iiij^d$ further at all, bought at Clitherowe, xxx^s ix^d ; $iiij$ dozen of pewter spownes, $iijs$; vj cowple of millan fishe (at $xvij^d$) vij^s vj^d ; given to a woman which did direct my M^{rs} companie o^v Inskippe mosse, $iiij^d$; $xxxv$ y^des of bl:[ack] and greene lace (at $viiij^d$) $xxiijs$ $iiij^d$; vij y^des of loope lace, xx^d ; given at Eccleston house, $iijs$ $iiij^d$; at Rufforth house, $iijs$ $iiij^d$; a pap of pines [pins] $iiij^d$; cards, $iiij^d$; $iiij$ dozen of counters, vj^d ; to my old M^{rs} her q^res annuitie, due at Christmas, x^li ; a leather secchell [satchel] to carie vittals in, vj^d ; a paire of shoes to my little M^r, $xiiij^d$.

Besydes ex proprio: —

	Week.			
<i>Kitchen.</i>	1st.	2nd.	3rd.	4th.
Mutton (i.e. sheep)	1	1	0	1
Veale (a calfe)	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$
Hennes	0	0	3	0
Chickens.....	4	5	0	0
Egges	53	48	46	88
Fish (the millan)	1	0	0	0
Flower (in pecks and aighendole)...	0	1 p.	$\frac{1}{2}$ p.	$1\frac{1}{2}$ p.
<i>Deyrie.</i>				
Milk of so many kyne	10	10	10	10
Butter in stones.....	$1\frac{1}{2}$	$1\frac{1}{2}$	$1\frac{1}{2}$	$1\frac{1}{2}$
Cheeses	1	1	3	2

<i>Butterie.</i>	<i>Week</i>			
White bread (p. pecke, a. aighen- dole)	1st. p. & a.	2nd. 1 p.	3rd. 1 p.	4th. 3 a.
Jannocks (in mettes).....	3	4	3	2
Small beare (hogsheads)	1	1	3	2
Strong beare (barrells)	1	0	1	0
Candles (in lbs.)	4	5	5	4

Januarie, 1616 [-1617].— Three spade irons and instrument to pull out nailes on the leades, *iiij^s*; the worke servantes, their q^res wages ending at Christemas, *vij^l v^s viij^d*; servinge men, theire q^res wages, Tho: Yate, *xvj^s viij^d*; Jo: Leigh, *xvj^s viij^d*; Tho: Key, *xj^s viij^d*; Tho Duckw: *x^s*; Hen: Cooke, *xv^s*; Ja: Yates, *xvj^s viij^d*; Geo: Dennamb: *xvj^s viij^d*; Organ Winc: *xx^s*; given to a poore scholler by my M^r appointment, *iiij^d*; to the tumblers boie, *vj^d*; to Hen: Spencer, butler, *v^s*; spent by Jo: Barton in going to Rufford with my M^{rs} truncke, *vj^d*; to Mr. Claiton, the rest of the money due to him, both the principall and the vse, *lxvj^{li}*; given to Mr. Blundell, *v^s viij^d*; Hab: Eaves, *ijj xv^{ens}* towards the exempli-fac'on of Burneley m^rkett, *xxij^d* ob.; Jan. 25, given to my Lord Stafford his plaiers, *iiij^s iiij^d*.

In the weekly bills of consumption there is little different from those already given. The quantities vary only slightly. In the kitchen, trouts take the place of other fish, and in the stable fifty metts of oats were consumed in nine weeks.

Februarie, 1616 [-1617]. — Given to the man which came with the eleven criples [*!*] *ij^s*; a rapier scabbarde to Tho: Hargreaves, *xvj^d*; p^d for garden seeds bought at London, *vij^s vj^d* [see list No. III. p. 213]; at Skipton, for three hundreth towe stone of iron (at *xvij^d*) *lix^s jd*; cariage of yt to Colne towne, *ix^d*; two paire of sissers, *vj^d*; an axe for marking of tymber, *xvij^d*. [In the weekly bills, two pigs, three mallards, and a capon come into the kitchen consumption; only eight kyne give milk for the deyrie, and five to eight metts of oates are used weekly in the stable.]

Marche, 1616 [-1617].— P^d [a man] daytall wages for ix daye

worke at the makeinge of seu'all thinges of strowe and breeres, iij^s; a salmon and sprodes [salmon in the second year's growth] and troutes, ij^s viij^d; Marche 11, given to three plaiers by my M^rs appointment, xij^d; given by my M^r to the officers at Clayton, iij^s; given to Mr. Ryley, curate of Burnley, for corne, vj^s; to the clarke y^{ro}of for his due for oates, ij^s; to my M^{ris}, which she had laide oute for dyvers thinges for the house vse, x^s; March 18, given to my lo: Darbie his plaieres, iij^s iij^d; p^d of an old reckonning to Mr. Johnsons at Manchester, vj^s viij^d; for di: ell of greene taffitie sarcenett, iij^s ij^d; iijj dozen w^{te} and greene silke buttons, xij^d; di: o3 of greene and w^{te} silke, xvj^d; one ell of Normandie canvis, xxij^d; to Jo: Hargreaves for a moneth holdinge of the plough (after xvij^d a week) vj^s; a moneth dryving of the plough (after xiiij^d the week) iij^s viij^d; three quire of pap, xij^d; for spinning of thirtie lea: of canvis yarne, ix^d; given to Mrs. Sherburne by my M^{ris} appointment, in golde, xj^s. [In the second week of March Lent began; so instead of meat "spent" in the kitchen, we have two linge fish, 340 heyringes, 129 egges, one salmon and troutes. In the deyrrie, twelve kyne milk, three and a half stone of butter, and three cheeses,—an increased quantity owing to the Lenten fare.]

Aprill, 1617.—Three earthen chaffinge dishes, vj^d; [a labourer] vij dayes thrashinge (after ij^d) xiiij^d; to a pip at my M^{ris} her comandment, iij^d; spent by my M^r three men and foure geldinges, being a night at Gigglesweeke [Giggleswick] in going to see Tho: Remington, xj^s viij^d; xvij feeding weathers, vj^{li} iij^s ij^d; a pecke of cockles, xij^d; long pep graines and turmericke, vj^d; one meal to Tho: Remington, viij^d; to Jo: Nutter for the vse of 100^{li} for a yeare, x^l; to iij officers at Mr. Ashton's house at Whalley, iij^s; p^d by Tho: Yate for dyett at Lancaster assyssees, v^s iij^d; for my M^{rs} chamber there, vj^s; for fyre there, xij^d; for beare and breade there, xx^d; to widow Soncky for a stand of ale against Good Fryday, ij^s vj^d; to her for three dozen of wheate cakes, iij^s; for a fatte calffe against Easter, viij^s; iijj^{li} of powder suger (at xiiij^d) iij^s viij^d; iijj^{li} of figges, xvj^d; for a dogge, ij^d; meddow-dressing,—

feyinge of sixtie acres of meadowe (after ij^d) x^s; given to the officers at Middleton Hall, viij^s viij^d; p'd for wine at Manchester, xij^d; to the officers at Mr. Anderton's of Clayton, iiij^s iij^d; for a medicine to the stond horse, viij^d; to Sonckie wiffe [? widow] for twoe standes of ale, ij^s vj^d. [Lent still continuing, there were in the first week of April spent in the kitchen two linge fishe, a hundreth and a halfe [? 180] hayringes and 121 egges; in the dairy, the milk of sixteen kyne, three stone of butter, and three cheeses. In the second week, two lynes, 140 hayringes, and 120 eggs; in the third week, 2 lynes, one hundreth of hayringes, and 182 eggs; and in the fourth week (Lent being over), one mutton, a fatt calffe, two piggs, three capons, a torkie, a henne, and 157 eggs.]

Maye, 1617. — For a wrought cappe for my M^{rs}, bought at London, xv^s; for a quart of rosa solis to her, iij^s; sleckinge and spreadinge six score lode of lyme (at v^d a score) at Cronckshaye, ij^s vj^d; a paire of twoe cardes, ix^d; Smalley, tayler, mendinge W^m Crosse his clothes, xvij^d; making Tho: Willisell his clothes, xiiij^d; a pynt of civill [? Seville] oyle for a colt, iij^d; to Garstang, for foure daies in the garden, xij^d; to Crosse, for a moneth work at sen'all workes (at xv^d weeke) v^s; a fatt calfe, vj^s vij^d; ij bassines for the brue house, vj^d; foure pewter spoones, vj^d; Ja: Claiton, for foure daies salving of sheepe, xvj^d; xv y'des of stuffe for coates to the children, xx^s; an iron crooke, to dresse the swyn-stye wthall, iiij^d. [The last week in May shows the following consumption ex proprio: — *Kitchen*: One mutton, halffe a lambe, a quarter of veale, a ling, ix chickens, 50 eggs, and a pecke and one aighen: of flower. *Deyrie*: xvj kyne milke, ij stone of butter, and ij cheeses. *Butterie*: In w^{te} breade, a pecke; in jannocks, iiij metts; small beare, 3 hodgsheads; strong beare, one barrell. *Stable*: In oates, ij metts; in brende (bran) one pecke.]

June, 1617. — To Crosse, a week and iij daies thrashinge of wheat (after xv^d the week) ij^s; to [two men] for thrashinge of xxvj sives of oates (at viij^d) uppon theire owne table, xvij^s iiij^d; two burning irons for beast hornes, ix^d; a gald at Heblewhaite for Sedber[gh] church, and for a leye for lyme that went to Yorke,

v^s viij^d; given for strawberries, ij^d; to widow Sonckie, for a stand of ale, and more ale for the sicke mare, iij^s; to Mr. Nowell of Reade, for a bull to keepe, vj^{li}; to a man which broughte a setting dogg from Clarkhill, xij^d; three green geese, xv^d; to George Cockshutt, for money which he lent to my M^r, xxx^l; to Mr. Townley of Roile, the money he lent to my M^r, 100^{li}.

July, 1617. — For a distress taken at Brettanbie, on Hen: Wilkinson's cattle, xxx^s; twoe lode of whyche [wich] salt, bought at Padiham, xxij^s iij^d; the churchwarden of Padiham, a galde (laide after the formes in the church) towards a large bible, the communicio' boke, and repairinge y^e state, and other vses, xxij^s vij^d; to Fletcher wiffe, for gettinge a burthen of bent [coarse grass] ix^d; the churchwarden of Padiham, two ptes of a xvth towards the repairinge of Whalley church, ij^s vij^d; a booke called God and the Kinge, vj^d; two hundreth and twoe stons and di: of iron (after xv^s viij^d) at Yorke, xxxvj^s; Padiham, a xvth for the mendinge of the highewaies for the kinges ma^{tie}, iij^s x^d; to the cookes wiffe, for a spinninge wheele, ij^s iij^d; to her, for iij greate potts for sevall vses, iij^s; to Jo: Roe, for spinning of seaven ston of wolle for blancketinge (after ij^s) xiiij^s; for oyle to the same, viij^s; weivinge the same into blancketts, vij^s vj^d; to Ja: Hill, for ditchinge [dighting] and frysinge the same, vij^s vj^d; for litting [dyeing] of foure pound of blue listings to the same, xvj^d; for spinning and weivinge, ditchinge and frysinge seaven yarges of courser wolle and blancketts for servantes, iij^s; spent by my M^r and M^{rs} and theire companie, in going to meete Sir Steven Tempest and Sir William Lister, and in Colne in wine, v^s vj^d; to the constable of Burneley, fyve xv^{ths} for the provydinge of cartes for the kinges cariages, iij^s ij^d. [James I., on his return from Scotland to London, made a progress through Lancashire, from the 11th to the 20th August, 1617.]

[The only material changes in the kitchen consumption are in the animal food. 1st week, half a mutton, half a veale, 3 chickens and 48 eggs. 2nd, half a mutton, half a veale, one chicken, and 48 eggs. 3rd, half a mutton, a whole mutton, 6 chickens, 64 eggs.

4th, a veale, half a mutton, a q'er of lambe, 2 chickens, 74 eggs.
5th, 3 q'res of veale, one mutton, one pigg, 16 chickens, and 54 eggs.]

August, 1617. — A galde laid in Ightenhill P'ke, for the cariage of a felowe from thence to Lancaster, and for maymed souldiers, xj^d; for a greate rope for a winglasse [windlass] xix^s vj^d; for carrying yt to Padiham from Hallifaxe, viij^d; p'd by my M^{ris}, for weaving of xxx y'des of fyne lynene clothe (after viij^d) xx^s; a y'de and di: of cottan, xv^d; for dight[ing] the tagges for twoe pillion seates, xij^d; given to Mr. Ireland, Mr. Davenport, and Mr. Breres, for counsell at Yorke, xxxiiij^s; for putting in the nisi prius, x^s; the impannell, vij^s; to the marshall, iiij^s; to the sieting clercke, ij^s; to the clarke of the tales, ij^d; to the cryer, xij^d; to the bailieffe, ij^s vj^d; to the kep of the barr, vj^d; to the clarke of the assises, ij^s; to Mr. Neyler, a clark, xij^d; to the jurors, vj^s; spent by Tho: Remington for x meales in Yorke, vj^s iiij^d; his horse, for 4 days and 4 nights in Yorke, with the ostler, ij^s j^d; spent by Tho: Rem: in goinge to Yorke and back againe to Gawthroppe, viij^d; for seaven daies castinge of earthe into the water in the liste [boundary] side, iiij^s viij^d; Ightenhill, iij xv^{ss} towards the kinges carriage, xix^s ij^d; mowinge of fiftee acres of meddowe at Gawthroppe (at xx^d) on theire own table, iiij^{li} iij^s; given to a man to bringe a l're viij miles beyond Colne, to ov'take the London carier for my M^{ris}, x^d; to the boates man Salisbury, iij^d; p'd for corake [? cork, or cinders] at Hallifaxe, xij^d. [In the four weeks, besides other flesh meat, three pigs were consumed in the kitchen.]

September, 1617. — Eighte cowple of lynge at Gisburne (after v^s) and xij^d further at all, xlj^s; foure pulletts xvj^d; to John Leighe, for hauckes beeffe, xvij^d; for returninge the com: to London inter Mr. Anderton and my M^r, iiij^s; for pchement to ingrosse the answeare, vj^d; given for a foxe, xvij^d; a glasse of sallet oyle and pap, ij^s iiij^d; three cloaks at London, iiij^{li} xix^s vj^d; twoe other cloakes, iiij^{li} vj^s; xx y'des of grogeram [grograine, a coarse kind of silk taffety, gum-stiffened] (at ix^s vj^d) ix^{li} xvij^s; for x o; and di: of golde and silver lace (at v^s viij^d) lix^s v^d; loope lace, iij^s iiij^d; six

dozen of gold and silver buttons, ix^s; for a little E. O. boxe [a cylindrical box for dice, used at the E. O. table] and sendinge yt downe, xij^d; for my M^{rs} bande and collar, xxvj^s; six y^des of lace accordinge to the paterne (at v^s vj^d le o^y) xij^s iiij^d; a paire of mingled collerd stockinges, viij^s vj^d; a paire of threed stockings, v^s; a paire of brasse spurres, xiiij^d; foure duple bandes, ix^s iiij^d; girdle and hangers, vj^s vj^d; a copie of an order inter Mr. Anderton and my M^r, xij^d; pro alter order pro com: et intra, xvij^d; pro com: et chaffe-waxe [an officer of the Lord Chancellor, who fits the wax for the sealing of writs] xij^s vj^d; pro copie del estraites, in Colletts office, xij^d; p^d pro al^d searche in Auditor Hutton's office, ij^s; given to S^r Tho: Tyldesley for a moc'on, v^s; Hancocke, xxiij^s; given to Mr. Kepax, xxiij^s; pro order versus Hancocke et dismiss: iiij^s; given to S^r Edw: Moseley [then Attorney-General of the Duchy] for his fee and a gratuitie, xxxij^s; for the originall proces, v^sus Hancocke et al: ij^s vj^d; pro Sheriffes warrant, iiij^s viij^d; pro feed attorn: iiij^s iiij^d; for a case and tothpickes, xvj^d; twoe bibles, xiiij^s viij^d; a looking glasse, vij^s; a porter, for fetchinge thinges from Mr. Leavors, vj^d; two porters for fetchinge the truncke and hamp from Fleet Street to our chamber, vj^d; a hatt for my M^r, xiiij^s vj^d; a hatt and bandes to my M^{rs}, xxx^s; to Mr. Bull, for mendinge my M^{rs} clocke and v^s which was due to him of olde, xxx^s; a truncke, x^s; a box for hatts, xij^d; the fyne of Barton p^r et post: xxv^{ll}; the judges hand to y^e dedimus, xvij^s iiij^d; the wryte of covenante, makinge and seale after al^ding yt, v^s; the sheriffes fee pro returne de wryte, ij^s; pro tra^rfer al: Mr. Ashton, xx^s; a pottle [two quarts] of sacke to Sir Ric: ffeetwood, ij^s; to Mr. Blundell, pro fee, xj^s; p^d to Mr. Abott for an exiget [exigent, a writ where the defendant, in an action personal, cannot be found] versus Threlfell et al: x^s; for the like, v^s; Fessat et al: x^s; for two cap: utlagat: [capias utlagatum, a writ against a person (or his lands and goods) outlawed in any action, by which the sheriff apprehends him] thereupon, xiiij^s; for the returne of the originall declarac'on, entrie fee v^sus Hancocke et al: ix^s; given to the waittes, vj^d; a chamber at Lanc: x^s; for dyett

there, xv^s ij^d; twoe pounds of fustion wolles, for my Mr^s, ij^s; to the candle maker, for makinge of xxxij dozen and twoe pounde of canvis cotton weeke candles (after vj^d the pound) xv^s j^d; for x pound of canvis weeke (at xiiij^d ob.) xij^s v^d; to Fletcher wiffe, for a burden of bent gettinge, ij^d; a salmon fishe, xvij^d; flower potts, vj^d; p'd by John Leighe for hauckes meat, ix^d. [In the four weeks ten pigs were used in the kitchen.]

October, 1617. — For stuffe to kille myce at Gawthropp, ij^s; to Francis the cooke, for a monethes s'vice, vj^s; garlicke, ij^d; twoe lode of mault, xxxv^s; foure dozen of sope, boughte at Hallifaxe, iiij^s; candle rushes, ij^s; ij hundreth ij stone and viij^{li} of hoppes (at lvij^s the hundreth) vj^{li} xv^s; a fyrken of sope, xiiij^s; a paire of bootes to my Mr at Yorke, vij^s vj^d; sixe geese, iiij^s vj^d; p'd for spice bought at Whalley for my Mr^s lyinge in childbedd, [Ughtred, son of Richard Shuttleworth, was baptised at Padiham on the 12th of this October] viij^s vj^d; sprodes and troutes, ij^s ij^d; wyne at Preston, viij^d; suger candie there, xxiij^d; Mr. Rigbies man, for the assesement, vj^s viij^d; di: pecke mustard seed, ij^s; for byrdes bought at Preston, xvij^d; three pullets, xij^d; two capons, ij^s; 120 eggs at vj a penny, xx^d; the certificate upo' a statute fro' the maior of Wigan, xiiij^s vj^d; ij^{li} of brasse there, ij^s; Padiham, a whole xvth towards repairinge Whalley church, iiij^s x^d; at Saleberie boate, for passage there, xiiij^d; three earthen potts to keepe butter in, ij^s; twelve geese (at viij^d) viij^s; fyve dozen of larkes, x^d; twelve snypes, xij^d; iiij woodcocks, three lapwings, and ij greene ploufveres, xiiij^d; ij^{li} of cumfetts, vj^s; p'd for fyve acres of eddish for the fatt beastes, xxiij^s iiij^d; a steare, three yeares old past, boughte at Preston, v^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d; p'd by Mr. Vght: Shuttlew: to Mr. Tho: Lord for William Crosse, iiij^{li} v^s; to Mr. Halsteed, attorney, for suites for my Mr, lj^s vj^d; xij y'des of fryse for cradle blanketts (after xxiij^d) xxiij^s. [In the kitchen the following was one week's consumption: — Halfe a veale, a mutton, xx chickens, v woodcocks, lx eggs, sprodes and troutes and a mette of flower. In the deyre, xij kyne milke, ij ston of butter, and ij cheses. In the butterie, w^{te} bread, a pecke et

di: jannocks, iij metts, small beare ij hogsheds, strong beare j barrell, candles iiij^{li}. In the stable iij metts oates — about the average quantity.]

November, 1617. — To the ovseer of Pendle, a galde towards pvision of clothes for a poore child, x^d; pluffers, lapwings, snypes, wodcocks and larkes, iij^s vij^d; j^{li} of currantes, vij^d; j^{li} of reasinges of the sunne, vj^d; ij o3 of cloves, xv^d; laid down for Mrs. Elizabeth Shuttleworth synce the iiijth of December 1616, untill the xth September 1617, as may appeare by her booke, xij^{li} ix^s ij^d; to James Pollard, for dressinge soe much wolfe, spinninge, dyeinge, and weivinge, as made xiiij y^des of redd clothe, xxv^s; to widowe Sonckie, for soe much ale and breade in the tyme of her childbedd and some spence by my M^r and his companie, as came to xij^s iiij^d; sprodes and troutes, viij^d; returninge the commission, iiij^s; to M^r Pepes [? Pepys] for his fee for the last terme, iij^s iiij^d; to Sir Edward Mosley, xxij^s; 7 y^des of fugarello [? figured or branched satin] (at iiij^s iiij^d) xxx^s iiij^d; 2 y^des et di: of bl: popns (at iiij^s) x^s; 3 new yeares giftes for Mr. H. et al: xxij^s; 9 o3 of cruell [fine worsted used for fringes, garters, &c.] at (iiij^d) iiij^s; iiij o3 of orringe coloured cruell (at x^d) ij^s vj^d; iiij o3 8 q^r of bl: silke lace (at ij^s) ix^s vj^d; 13 doxen of Parris buttons (at v^d) v^s v^d; one rundlet of canary, cont: 6 gallons one pottle (at iiij^s the gallon) and one other rundlett of shery, cont: sixe gallons 8 pints (at 3^s the gallon) in toto xlvij^s; canvas to sowe them [the rundlets] in, xiiij^d; for changing my M^{rs} girdle, xij^d; one newe cloake, xxvij^s; suing out the extent, xxxiiij^s x^d; xj^{li} j o3 of refyned suger, xiiij^s ij^d ob.; iiij^{li} of case pep, ix^s xiiij^d; xxiiij^{li} of prunes, iiij^s; xij^{li} of Malling resinges, iiij^s; viij ti of resines solis, iii^s iiij^d; xvij^{li} of currence, ix^s; 8 q^s ti of synamond, iiij^s; j ti of case nuttmeggs, iiij^s viii^d; 8 q^r ti of maze [mace] v^s vij^d ob.; in cloves, di: ti, iiij^s viij^d; ginger, j ti, xvj^d; dates, fyne, di: ti, xij^d; redd saunders, di: ti, ij^s vj^d; turnesole, j^{li} ij^s; Englise saffron [said to have been first grown in this country in 1582] di: o3, xij^d; annelseeds iiij^{li}, iiij^s iiij^d; Jorden almondes, iiij^{li} v^s, rice mill: vj^{li}, xvij^d; white starche (xij) iiij^s; powder suger (xviij^{li}) xvj^s xj^d; the suger box, x^d; the starche boxe,

vj^d; towe paire of bodies [bodices] for my younge M^{rs}, xvij^s vj^d; given to Mr. attorn: man, ij^s; two paire of gloves, ij^s; to Mr. Abbott, for suing out the commission, iij^{li}; iij quarts of clarett wine, xvij^d; a pecke of meale, xx^d; ij yeares for St. John's rent for Barbon, vj^d; spent by Tho: Remington, beinge ij nights at Sedburgh, about devidinge of houses, ij^s; to M^{rs} Walmisley of the Cold Coates, for th'use of 200^{li} for one yeare, xvj^{li}; Jo: Harg: for a fortnight helpinge to calle (at xv^d the weeke) ij^s vj^d; shoes to the younge M^r, xiiij^d; spigotts and fawcetts, ij^s. [The provisions in the kitchen in the last week of this month include iij q^res of veale, one mutton, one capon, twoe hennes, viij wodcocks, ij chickens, and 30 eggs.]

December, 1617. — Given to twoe fidlers, by my M^{rs} appointment, xij^d; p'd to Mr. Edw: Cockeshutte, in pte of paymente of his 100^{li} due at Martynmas last, lx^{li}; to Mrs. Assheton, the xv^{li} which she lente to my M^r; xv^{li}; iij y^des of Indico fryze, xj^s; iij y^des et di: of stamell baies [stamell, fine worsted — “In a fresh stamell petticoate arrayed” — *Time's Curtain Drawn*, 1621] (at v^s iijj^d) xvij^s viij^d; a y^de et di: et di: qr. of bl: minikin (at ij^s vj^d) iij^s j^d; ij y^des et di: of fine stamell (at 17^s 6^d) xliij^s vj^d; xv y^des et di: of mixt pamides [? paraments, hangings; also, robes of state — *Chaucer*] (at ij^s iijj^d) xxxvj^s iij^d; iij y^des of Holmes fustian, iij^s ix^d; j ell of changable taffitie, xv^s; iij doz. of haire collar and ash collar silke buttons, j^s; q^r of o³ of coll'eed silke, viij^d; one y^de of buckram, x^d; one y^de of w^{te} cotton, vj^d; bumbast [linen doubled and interwoven with flax] ij^d; iij y^des et di: of elbroade greene sey [say, a thin serge, or woollen cloth] viij^s ix^d; ij paire of childrens hoose, ij^s vj^d; sixe y^des of loope lace, xv^d; iij y^des of lace, ix^d; browne candie and venicricke [fenugreek, fœnum Græcum, “Greek hay,” the seeds of which were formerly used in medicine, and are still in veterinary medicine] ij^s; dyinge of a paire of hose and dublett, xvj^d; ij ydes et di: of minikin, vj^s iij^d; j y^de et di: of iron collar minikin (at xxij^d) ij^s ix^d; cutting [engraving] twoe seales, iij^s vj^d; vij score quarter and xvij of coales (at vj^d) iij^{li} xix^s vj^d; p'd to my M^r, for the

penney ferme at Heblewhaite, xx^s; for summer gyeſt [agistment] to x stieres at Heblewhaite (at a noble the beast) iij^{li} iij^s viij^d; for hedgmaking and skayling [scattering or levelling] of moulde hilles at Heblewhaite [? in Yorkshire] xx^s; vj dayes mowinge, v^s; ij ston et di: of butter, to make sheep ſalue, viij^s iij^d; ij gallons et di: of tarre for the ſalve, v^s; Ja: Whithead, for clarett wine at Hallifax, x^s vj^d; Hen: Grymshaye, for a spittle [a spade] of iron and ſteele, xiiij^d; a dozen of trenchers, xvij^d; xxv pounds of lycoriſe (after vij^d) xiiij^s vij^d; ſprods and trouts, ij^s; Dec. 9, given to my Lorde Stafford his plaieres, iij^s iij^d; tenn q'ts of honie et di: (after xvj^d) xiiij^s; to Hen: Wilkenſon, for one yeares vſe for lx^{li}, vj^{li}; Little Mytton, a xvth towards repairinge of highe waies, ij^s j^d; [ditto] another galde for amendinge of Bidsford Bridge, ij^s ix^d ob.; [ditto] a xvth, for oxe money, maymed ſoldiers, and mending wayes, iij^s; to Mr. Rodes, for the king's cariage for Henthorne, ix^s vj^d; churchwarden of Mytton, for caſtinge the greate bell and mending the church, iij^s; cariage of my M^r cloake bagg to London, ij^s x^d; 4 wantoe ſhaftes, xij^d; to M^{rs} Kat: Habergame, by my M^r his appoyntment, iij^{li}; to Leonard Helme, for twoe millan fiſhe, xvj^d; ſpent by Leonard, in goinge to look for fiſhe and foule, xij^d; two rabetts, x^d; a lapwing, iij^d; for ſeaven iorneyes to Mr. Preſton's of Houlker, to Ponton, and to Gawthroppe, iij^s vj^d; to Mr. Stockedale, attorney, for chardges in ſuite agaynſte Robinson, vj^l viij^s v^d; to Rob'te of Hapton, for xiiij dozen of trenchers (after xvij^d) abatinge xij^d at all, xx^s; a y'de et di: of bl: baize, for my M^r, ix^s; a hatt and bande to my younge M^r, iij^s viij^d; ſhoes to M^r Vghtred, x^d; bl: cruells to my M^{rs}, v^s; iij dozen of lace to my M^{rs}, iij^s; to Smalley, for makinge the boie Rog^e his coate and breeches, xiiij^d; ij y'des of canvas to mende beddinge withall, xvij^d; twooe fatt oxen bought at Knaysborough faire, xij^{li} vj^s viij^d; ij^{li} of ſheepe ſuett, x^d; given to Mr. Ca'vells man, which brought the doe and rabetts and foules, x^s; ij quire of paper for the cooke, viij^d; to my M^{rs}, for fyve paire of children's ſtockinges, v^s; 3 q'rs of a pound of ginger, xij^d; to Tho: Rothwell, glaſier, Garſtange, for leadinge newe and makinge the

glasse, and symoinge wants [?] after iij^d a foote, for newe windowes glasinge (after vj^d a foote) leading, symoinge and all, and dyett found, for buttoninge evye casement, ij^d; soe p^d vnto him, ix^s; p^d to Tho: Duckworth more silver, as may appeare by his note concerninge the patent of my M^{rs} office of y^e sheralltie [Mr. Richard Shuttleworth of Gawthorpe was sheriff of Lancashire in 1617-18] lv^s x^d; for nyne gallons of clared wyne abayting some (after vj^d a quarte) xxij^s vj^d; for the rundlett, xvij^d; given to Mr. Co'vell his man, when he brought the salmon and foule, v^s; xx metts of barlie (after iij^s viij^d) and xij^d further at all, iij^{li} xiiij^s iij^d; p^d for Spencers suite in three termes, as may appeare by the note of the attorney, xlj^s jd. [We give the last week's consumption as including the beginning of the Christmas fare.] Spent in the *kitchen*: One veale, one mutton, one linge, xxiiij eggs, sprods and trouts, and di: pecke of flower. In the *deyrie*: x kyne milke; one ston et di: of butter, and ij cheeses. In the *butterie*: In w^{te} bread a pecke, in jan-nockes ij mettes; in small beare 8 hogsheads, in stronge beare one barrell. In the *stable*: In oates, v mettes.

January, 1617 [-1618]. — Payd to Leonard, for tenn snypes and a larke, xij^d; given to Toppey, keeper of Merscoe [Myerscough] for a doe, vj^s viij^d; to the drister [?] daughter — *Craven Dial.*] which brought her, xij^d; iij dozen of sope, bought at Hallifax, iij^s; given to Dyn[e]ley, pyp, xij^d; twoe almanackes, iijj; given to Grundy, for a new yeares gifte for my M^{rs}, ij^s vj^d; Jan: 9, given to Alexander Grundy, for his Chrestmas playinge, by my M^r appoyntment, x^s; to Ja: Smythe, for a q^r of a yeare, smythe worke, ended at Christmas, x^s ix; spent by Loynd and John Barton, in theire iourney into Warwickshire, for theire dyett, beinge xvj daies away, xv^s iij^d; two paire of bootes for my M^r at Yorke, xv^s; two paire of Spanish leather shoes for my M^{rs}, whereof thone paire laced, vij^s; twoe paire of shoes to Mr. Vghtred, xvj^d; to the mylner for 60 eggs, vj^d; to Michell Halley of Colne, for a fatt browne [?] brawn] xxx^s; a pynt of Cyvill [Seville] oyle, vj^d; ij lode of salt, bought at Manchester. xxiiij^s viij^d; 142 eggs, after vj a penny, ij^s iij^d; a y^de of canves for mendinge of more sakes, viij^d; Jan. 26, given to the

plaieres, by my Mr. appoyntment, ij^s vj^d; to Mr. Vght: nurse, for her halfe yeare wages, xl^s; xj gange of fellice [felloes] (at iiij^s iiij^d) and xij^d abaited at all, xlvj^s viij^d; viij gange of speaks [spokes] (at iiij^s iiij^d) xxxiiij^s viij^d; viij axiltrees (at viij^d) v^s iiij^d; given to Parker, trumpeter, by my Mr. appoyntment, v^s. [Spent the three weeks last past as followeth: In the kitchen, vij veales, et di:; v muttons; xl geese; in hens, capons and ducks, xl; 200 eggs; twoe dozen et di: of rabetts, and viij metts of flower. In the deyrie: x kyne milke, v ston of butter, and iiij cheeses. In the butterie: w^{te} bread iiij metts, jannocks x metts; small beare 18 hogshheads, strong beare vj barrells; candles xl pound. In the stable: in oattes xx mettes.]

Februarie, 1617 [-1618]. — For thrashinge of xx sives of oates (after viij^d) xij^s iiij^d; [two men] iij daies windoing oates (after vj^d a day) upon theire owne table, iij^s; p^d to Mr. Whitticre of Burneley, in lent money, xlii, and the vse of yt for di: yeare, xl^s; a maine combe and a sponge, vj^d; to a wiffe behynde Salisbury, for keepinge a dogge, xij^d; given to Mr. Hesketh's man, which brought the bulle calfe, x^s; to Jo: Harryson of Heblewhaite, for xix lambes (after iij^s viij^d) iiij^{li} ix^s viij^d; xxiiij ewes and ij wethers (at v^s) vj^{li} x^s; to Hen: Dugdaile, the xx^{li} my M^r had for vse, xx^{li}; for an almanacke, ijd; halfe a y^de of taffitie for my M^{rs}, vj^s; vij score of lynen yarne (after xxij^d) xij^s x^d; Ja: Claiton, for salving of sheep iij daies, viij^d; d^d this daie to my M^r, the xx nobles I receyved from Geo: Smyth, blacksmyth, vj^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d; for bringinge my M^r a gallone of wyne from Manchester, viij^d; spent in fetchinge more wyne at Manchester, xij^d; for a key to the svants chamber doore, which was broken, vj^d; d^d to my M^r, the x^{li} which the nurse borrowed of me, x^{li}.

["Ex proprio," the last week in February — Kitchen: ij pigges, one linge fishe, some troutes, 180 egges, 200 hayrings. Deyrie: ix kyne milke and iij stone of butter. Butterie: w^{te} breade a pecke and aigh:; jannocks iij metts; small beere 4 hogshheads, strong beare one barell, candles iij^{li}. Stable; vj metts oates.]

Marche 1617 [-1618]. — To Jo: Starkie, for candles, at twoe

tymes making, at Padiham mylne, *iiij^d*; a whole skate fishe, *ij^s iiij^d*; a pecke of cockles, *xij^d*; given to a poore old man, by my M^{rs} appoyntment, *vj^d*; Marche 10, given to the Queenes plaiers, by my M^{rs} appoyntment, *x^s*; Marche 11, given to the waits of Durraham, by my M^r appoyntment, *iijs iiij^d*; p'd by my M^{rs} for a ston of flaxe, *ix^s vj^d*; joyner worke: p'd to Iscar, for makinge a fine rode [rod borne by the sheriff] for my M^r for the assyses, *iiij^d*; flouks, cockles, and some other sea fishe, *viijs iiij^d*; to W^m Wood, for loope lace, *ij^d*; for a [spinning] wheel for my M^{rs}, *iijs vj^d*; for a thornebacke, floukes, places, and cockles, *iiij^s vj^d*; to Mr. Smyth of Yorke, for *xj^{li} vj oz* of louffe suger (after *xiiij^d*) *xiijs iiij^d*; for a rundlet of w^{te} wine vinager, conteyninge ix gallons and *iiij q'tes*, *xiijs*; *iiij^{li}* of resines de solis, *xx^d*; *iiij^{li}* of Jordan almonds, *vjs*; *viiij^{li}* of figgs, *ijs*; 300 sprotts, *xviiij^d*; a cloak bagge, *ijs vj^d*; a barrell of olives, *vs iiij^d*; a barrell of capers, *iijs vj^d*; a paire of w^{te} bootes, and *ij* paire of blacke golasies, *xiijs viij^d*; cariage of x ston weighte betwixte Yorke and Colne, *ijs xj^d*; to Mr. Langton of Preston, for *iiij y'des* of Homes fustion, *vs iiij^d*; [ditto] *vj* dozen of silver buttons, *vjs*; given to the waites of Liddes [Leeds] by my M^{rs} appoyntment, *xij^d*; 144 eggs (after *vjs* a penny) *ijs*; for a drenche and bloodinge Northren colt at Preston, *xiiij^d*. [Lenten fare again: Halfe a linge, a fewe troutes, 300 hayringes, and 190 eggs. Next week, half a veale, one lyng, one quod [cod] fish, di: salmone, 400 hayringes and 300 eggs.]

Aprill 1618. — Foure horse cou'inges, conteyninge *xij y'des* et di: *xijs iiij^d*; to widow Leighe, for seaven weekes spinning of flaxe, *ijs iiij^d*; to George Gregson, for money which my M^r had at Barton, *xxxiijs*; Aprill 8, a fatt calfe agaynste Easter, *ix^s iiij^d*; given to Mrs. Katherine Haberghame, by my M^r his appoyntment, before she went into Yorkshire with her sister, *xl^s*; Padiham, *iiij xv^{nes}*, vid; given to two poore passengers, Hab: Willisell cariage to Lanc.; oxe gald, Eidessford bridge, [Clitheroe,] and to Padiham strikes, *xjs j^d ob*; Burneley, a galde towards the churche, *vij^d ob.*; a chopping knife, *viiij^d*; vardigresse, *ij^d*; ou'seers of Burneley, a *xvth* for the relieffe of the poore there, *vij^d ob.*; the clarke wages of Burneley,

vij^d; [ditto] of Padiham, vij^d; to Mrs. Townley's man, xj score and iij quartrons of butter (at iij^s the ston) xlvij^s; xx metts of barlie (at iij^s) and ij^s vj^d more at all, iij^{li} ij^s vj^d; to Mr. Steward Nutter, for the vse of 100^{li} for one yeare, alreadie ended, x^{li}; Tho: Wilson, for vij weekes 3vice at husbandrie, iij^s ix^d; blacke cotton, iij y[']des for my M^r, xvij^d; p[']d to Sheffield, for holdinge ploughe vij dayes, ij^s; given to a man which came from the subvic: [under sheriff] to Barton, with wyne from Preston, xij^d; shares: twoe newe suckes [? sokes, tolls, or parcels] v^s vij^d; Hen: Dowglasse, for vj^{li} of brasse, ij^s. [After Lent the fatted calf is killed. Kitchen: one veale, one mutton, one torkee, foure capons, di: linge, 120 eggs.]

Maye, 1618. — To Geo: Cronkshaye, for a wastcoat to my M^{rs}, ix^s; to my M^{rs}, for gettinge whited [bleached] xxxvij score of lynenne yarne (after iij^d) xij^s iij^d; to her, for weivnge of table napkines at Barton, vij^s; p[']d to Worsley, for two daies worke in the gardeine, vij^d; to the cowper, for ix dayes worke (after iij^d) iij^s; spent by Whithead in going to Brandlesome, beinge a nyghte awaye, x^d; feying [cleansing] of iij score acres of meadowe (after ij^d) x^s vj^d; xx lode of lyme (after vij^d) for the gardeines and dung-hills at Gawthrope and Highe Whitticre, this last winter, xj^s vij^d. [Nothing remarkable in the consumption, &c., in the house this month.]

June, 1618. — June 1, given to Mr. Ratcliffes filders by my M^{rs} appoyntment, xij^d; wydowe Cronkshey, for iij old geese (at xij^d) and xv goslinges (at vj^d) abatinge a vj^d at all, x^s; given to foure poore children, ij^d; to Loynd wiffe, for weedinge of Padiham, Whitticre, and Greate Cockshutte, upon her owne table, iij^s iij^d; to Xpofer Cellers, for aixtreeing [axle-tree-ing] iij waines, vij^d; p[']d for covinge of a mare at M^r Tyldesley of Merscoe, ij^s; [ditto] at Mr. Ashtons of Whalley, ij^s vj^d; Padiham, a xvth tow[']des the helpe of Thimble, iij^s vij^d ob.; to Jo: Roe, for the warpe of linsey-wousey sadle clothes, iij^s; for colouringe them, ij^s, and dressing, vj^d; to M^{rs} Blenche Towneley, in pte of vse for her money, v^{li}; for a kade [a pet or house lamb] and a lambe to my M^{rs}, xij^s. [No-

thing particular occurs in the house consumption this month; but all through there is no entry of beef; veale and mutton were the staple meats.]

July, 1618. — Cariage of iij hundrethe weighte and a halfe from London to Hallifax, xxij^s; to the nurse, her q'rs wages, xx^s; to a wenche, for winberies, ij^d; for stroweberies, iiij^d; xvj chickens, iiij^s; a pecke of salt, ij^s; sent a peece of golde for my M^{ris} to M^{ris} Handcocke, xj^s; Padiham, two xv^{ths} for pvision for trayned souldiers, and entertaininge theym of the muster, vij^s v^d; given to Mr. Heskeths man, which brought moor birds, ij^s; shoing of Northen colt, vj^d.

August, 1618. — D'd to M^{ris}, to give James Pollard wiffe in childbedd, vj^s viij^d; a quarter of carte salte, xij^s; 240 eggs, at vj and vij a penny, iij^s ij^d; Tho: Greene of Craven, for weivinge xliij y'des of flaxen clothe (at vij^d ob.) xxvij^s; twoe skatt fishe, twoe quod fishe, and xj floukes, iij^s viij^d; p'd for a gos-haulke, xlvij^s iiij^d; getting fyve rodelands of hay (after xx^d the acre) ij^s j^d; wrighte worke: Hen: Baron and his men, xxj daye worke at sevall workes, vij^s; p'd for a hooide to the goshalke, vj^d; to Jo: Poulton, cooke, for halfe a yeaere wages, xxxij^s iiij^d; to Ric: Colthurste, for the half yeaere vse of xl^l, xl^s; to Jo: Crombocke, for seven y'des of whitte cottan (at viij^d) for my M^r iiij^s viij^d; iiij pulletts, xvj^d; one capon, xij^d; xij chickens, iij^s j^d; half a mutton, iiij^s; a greate leather bagg to keepe flower in, xij^d. [The milk for the dairy is now got from 16 kyne; and only j^{li} of candles are used weekly in the buttery.]

September, 1618. — P'd for a key to Mr. Standley plaite truncke at Lancaster, viij^d; to haymakers, men iiij^d a peece, and women ij^d [the day] at Gawthroppe, xxxix^s vj^d; to foure mowers, for mowinge of iij score acres, (after xx^d the acre) upon their owne table, at Gawthroppe, v^{li}; to Myles Rob'te, for iij dozen and iij dishes, xviij^d; to the little milner, for shearinge the Soves [a piece of land so called] conteyning iij acres and halfe and xx fales [?] falls; the divisions of a large arable field attached to a village] (at iij^s viij^d the acre) xij^s vj^d; given to a man which

gave a drenche to the swyne, ij^s; to the keeper of Salisberie [Salesbury] parke, for his fee for a bucke, v^s viij^d; to the horse keepers at the Abbie in Whalley, iij^s iiij^d; to the officers at Hounswood, iij^s vj^d; two lode of wheate at Hallifax (at xix^s the lode, with the carriage) xxxviij^s; p'd to x, for shearing of the wheate at the Bridge End, eu'ie one a daye, iij^s iij^d; to Denbye, for thrashinge of seed wheate fyve days, xv^d; Michell Thorppe, for sheareinge of iijj acres of oates in the Churchills (after iij^s viij^d) upon his owne table, xij^s viij^d; viij cowple of linge fishe, at Gisburne faire (after iij^s the cowple) xxxviij^s viij^d; spent by iij men, one horse, and xij beasts, at Gisburne faire, beinge one night there when the cattile were sould, v^s ix^d; two hundreth and fyve q'res and iij wiskets of coales (at ix^d the q'r) vij^{li} xij^s xj^d; to the keeper of Bolland, which brought a stagge, x^s; p'd to Ric: Stones wiffe, for nursing of Mr. Ric: Shuttleworth, three yeares and a quarter (at iij^{li} the yeare) xij^{li}; to Ric: Stones, for fyve paire of shoes to Mr. Ric: v^s; sent to the keeper of the Stand in Pilkington, for a stagge, by Rob'te Seddon his sonne, x^s; given to Loynd boie, which fetched a man from Chatburne to give a drinke to the swyne, ij^d; p'd to Ric: Halsted, a galde towards the easement of him and his father for an escape, laide upon the towne, iij^s vj^d; given to Mr. Xpofer Towneley his man, for cutting of the baye gelding Snipe [?] for feare of a spavin, xij^d; xx^{li} of hoppes (at ix^d ob.) xv^s x^d; to a man which brought letters and "Sir Walters Rawley's Appologie," [no such book appears in the list of Sir Walter's works in Watt's "Bibliotheca Britannica,"] to Gawthroppe, vj^d; p'd to Byram [this name is given in T. Deloney's story of "Thomas of Reading, or Sixe Worthie Yeomen of the West," as that of a celebrated clothier of Manchester] for xij ells of Holland (at iij^s vj^s) at Gawthroppe, liiij^s; [ditto] xix ells of Holland (at ij^s vj^d) xlvij^s; a quarter of beeffe bought at Whalley, xij^s vj^d; to Tho: Booth, for mendinge the leather jacke, iij^d; for passe at Tarleton boate for my M^r and M^{rs}, vj^d; p'd for ale, which my M^r sent for upon the commons, vj^d; to the smithe of Wheatley lane, for a paire of naithes [naves of wheels — *Palsgrave*] ij^s vj^d.

This book should be returned to
the Library on or before the last date
stamped below.

A fine is incurred by retaining it
beyond the specified time.

Please return promptly.

~~MAR 29 '58 H~~

Widener Library



3 2044 098 621 576